

THE
VIBHANGA

Pali Text Society.

TEXT SERIES NO. 144

The
Vibhaṅga

BEING

*THE SECOND BOOK OF THE ABHIDHAMMA
PITAKA*

EDITED BY

MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, M.A.

Published by

THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY, LONDON

Distributed by

ROUTLEDGE & KEGAN PAUL LTD.

LONDON, HENLEY AND BOSTON

1978

P
294.3824
T595a.v.2

First published 1904
Reprinted 1978

ISBN 0 7100 00032 4

© PALI TEXT SOCIETY

C 6601

THE ASIATIC SOCIETY
CALCUTTA 700010

Acc 49391
Date 17.11.88

SL NO. 081433

Printed in Great Britain
by Unwin Brothers Limited
The Greatham Press, Old Woking, Surrey

TO
MY HUSBAND

‘KALYĀNAMITTE BHĀJAMĀNO API BĀLO PANDITO ASSA.’

KISĀ-GOTAMĪ THERĪ.

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	PAGE
PREFACE -	xi
I. KHANDHAVIBHAṆGA	
Suttantabhāṣajaniya	1
Abhidhammabhāṣajaniya	
Rūpakkhanda	12
Vedanākkhanda	15
Saññākkhanda	28
Saṅkhārakkhanda	40
Viññāṇakkhanda	58
Pañhāpucchaka	61
II. ĀYATANAVIBHAṆGA	
Suttantabhāṣajaniya	70
Abhidhammabhāṣajaniya	70
Pañhāpucchaka	78
III. DHĀTUVIBHAṆGA	
Suttantabhāṣajaniya	82
Abhidhammabhāṣajaniya	87
Pañhāpucchaka	90
IV. SACCAVIBHAṆGA	
Suttantabhāṣajaniya	99
Abhidhammabhāṣajaniya	106
Pañhāpucchaka	112
V. INDRIYAVIBHAṆGA	
Abhidhammabhāṣajaniya	122
Pañhāpucchaka	124
VI. PACCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAṆGA	
Suttantabhāṣajaniya	135
Abhidhammabhāṣajaniya	
Mātikā	138
Paccayacatukka	144
Hetukacatukka	148
Sampayuttacatukka	158

	PAGE
VI. PACCAVĀKĀRĀVIBHAṆGA— <i>continued</i>	
Aññamaññācatukka	158
Akusalacitta	164
Kusalamūla	169
Kusalavipākasaṅkhāramūlaka	173
Akusalavipākasaṅkhāramūlaka	180
Kiriyaṅsaṅkhāramūlaka	182
Kusalamūlavipākamūlaka	184
Akusalavipākamūlaka	190
VII. SATIPATTHĀNAVIBHAṆGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	198
Abhidhammabhājanīya	202
Pañhāpucchaka	205
VIII. SAMMAPPAḌHĀNAVIBHAṆGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	208
Abhidhammabhājanīya	210
Pañhāpucchaka	214
IX. IDDHIPĀDAVIBHAṆGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	216
Abhidhammabhājanīya	220
Pañhāpucchaka	224
X. BOJJHAṆGAVIBHAṆGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	227
Abhidhammabhājanīya	229
Pañhāpucchaka	232
XI. MAGGAVIBHAṆGA ¹	
Suttantabhājanīya	235
Abhidhammabhājanīya	236
Pañhāpucchaka	241
XII. JHĀNAVIBHAṆGA	
Mātikā	244
Suttantabhājanīya	245
Abhidhammabhājanīya	263
Pañhāpucchaka	269
XIII. APPAMAÑṆAVIBHAṆGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	272
Abhidhammabhājanīya	276
Pañhāpucchaka	282
XIV. SIKKHĀPADAVIBHAṆGA	
Abhidhammabhājanīya	285
Pañhāpucchaka	291

Table of Contents

ix

PAGE

XV. PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAṆGA

Suttantabhājanīya	-	-	-	-	293
Abhidhammabhājanīya	-	-	-	-	294
Pañhāpucchaka	-	-	-	-	303

XVI. ÑĀṆAVIBHAṆGA

Mātikā	-	-	-	-	306
Ekaka	-	-	-	-	319
Duka	-	-	-	-	322
Tika	-	-	-	-	324
Catukka	-	-	-	-	328
Pañcavidhena . . . dasavidhena ñāṇavatthu	-	-	-	-	334

XVII. KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIBHAṆGA

Mātikā	-	-	-	-	345
Ekaka	-	-	-	-	350
Duka	-	-	-	-	357
Tika	-	-	-	-	361
Catukka	-	-	-	-	373
Pañcaka	-	-	-	-	377
Chakka	-	-	-	-	380
Sattaka	-	-	-	-	382
Aṭṭhaka	-	-	-	-	385
Navaka	-	-	-	-	389
Dasaka	-	-	-	-	391
Aṭṭhārassa taṇhāvicaritāni	-	-	-	-	392

XVIII. DHAMMAHADAYAVIBHAṆGA

APPENDIX	-	-	-	-	437
INDEX OF WORDS AND SUBJECTS	-	-	-	-	439
CORRIGENDA AND ADDENDA	-	-	-	-	461

PREFACE

THIS, the first European edition of the Vibhaṅga, is the work of Miss Chalmers, sister of Mr. Robert Chalmers, C.B., who transcribed it from the Siamese printed edition of the Buddhist canonical books. She completed the tedious and ungrateful task by the beginning of 1903. The further work of collation and publication was handed over to me during the following summer, and was begun in September, 1903. I have compared the Siamese, word for word, with the Sinhalese of a palm-leaf MS. obtained by Professor Rhys Davids in 1884 from the Vanavāsa Vihāra in Ceylon. A copy of the Burmese printed edition of the Vibhaṅga reached me only as the present text was being printed. I have collated all differences of reading in the Sinhalese and Siamese with the Burmese.

As to choice of reading in cases of discrepancy, I could wish that the present edition made a better show of consistency than it does. One gravitates naturally toward the traditions of Ceylon, as being the most venerable. My Sinhalese MS. proved, however, to be full of inconsistencies as well as slips of the stylus to an extent which might have congested my footnotes far more than they reveal. Hence I have only followed the Sinhalese outright where it has consistently followed the tradition of its schools—viz., in the *vy* of such words as *avyākata*, *vyāpāda*, *vya-sana*, &c., where Burma and Siam write *by-*; in *upekhā*, *sekhā*, *vimokha*, instead of the *-kkha* of both the latter; in the *niggahīta* before 'y' instead of the doubled 'ñ,' and so on. Where it shows frequent inconsistency I have followed usually the Burmese and its

younger sister, the Siamese—*e.g.*, in *mahā* (Sinh. often *maha*), *phoṭṭhabba* (Sinh. often *poṭṭhabba*), in many uses of the cerebral ‘*ṇ*,’ often rejected by the Sinh., especially in *paṇīta*, *taṇhā*, *tīṇi*, and of the cerebral ‘*ḷ*,’ as in *saḷāyatana*, and in the preference of ‘*u*’ to ‘*ū*’ in the plural, *e.g.*, in *hetu*. Here and there, it should be confessed, the Siamese has been suffered to stand, less because the reading specially commended itself than because it was first in the field for purposes of this present edition. And at this early stage of Pali scholarship it is scarcely legitimate to speak of authority in readings.

I have again ventured, as in the previous volume issued by the Pali Text Society, to use the tailed ‘*ṇ*’ for *nig-gahīta*. Its *lakkhaṇa* is unmistakable, even if it does not commend itself for beauty; and to expect anyone who has experienced the boon of it to turn back to the cumbrous ‘*in*’ and ‘*ṇ*’ is not reasonable.

For the tabulation of terms and phrases in the *Mātikā*’s and elsewhere I am alone responsible. The sole idea has been, of course, to economize time and effort for the reader. But in all elisions (*peyyāla*’s) I have simply followed one or more of the texts collated, all of which elide frequently, though not with mutual uniformity.

It will be noticed that very many of these excisions are given, not only on occasion of repetitions in the answers, but also at their earliest occurrence. See, for instance, on pp. 2, 3 the enumeration of *rūpaṇ sukhumāṇ* and *rūpaṇ santike*, on pp. 71, 72—in the Siamese edition, at all events—the description of the *āyatanāni*, on pp. 106, 107 that of some of the *maggāṅgāni*, and more especially on pp. 178, 179, where the *dhammā* forming the content of a *citta*, good or bad, are elided except the first and last terms (*phaṣso . . . pe . . . avikkhepo*), although, by reason of the . . . *pe . . .*, we cannot but infer that we may take as read the lists given in the opening replies of the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*, and repeated later on in that work, in connections similar to

those in which they occur in the cited passages of the Vibhaṅga (*cf.*, *e.g.*, Dh. S., §§ 499 *fol.*). In other words, the present book seems by Buddhists to have ranked second in the seven of its Piṭaka not accidentally, but as a sequel to the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi, requiring, in those who came to the study of it, a familiarity with the categories and formulas of the latter work—that is, with the first book of the Abhidhamma. In fact, the Buddhist student who had achieved proficiency in the methods and phraseology of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi would find himself already half-way towards proficiency in the Vibhaṅga at the first recitation of it. There is, practically speaking, no formula or category in the first book that is not taken up and applied in the second, with the exception of the meditations on *Asubha*, *Appanīhita*, *Animitta*, The Four *Magga*'s, and the Twenty *Mahānaya*'s. Even the summarizing appendix to the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi finds once an echo, fortunately very brief, in the summary of the Four *Paṭisambhidā* ending the *Abhidhammabhājanīya*, on p. 303 of the present work. The diction in these few lines is not on all fours with that of the context, either here or in the other vibhaṅgas, but is identical with that in the Appendix alluded to, and the paragraph is probably an interpolation. On the other hand, the older and possibly contemporary fragment of *Atthakathā* ending the *Nikkhepaṇḍa* of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi finds, in our book, a much more expanded and integral parallel—a somewhat similar commentary forming a large proportion of five of the vibhaṅgas.

The extent to which the Vibhaṅga supplements the remarkable contribution to Buddhist psychology yielded by the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi is disappointingly slight. The compiler or compilers make but little use of the fine opportunity afforded by the subject of the first vibhaṅga. There is in that division nothing to compare with the analysis of *rūpa* in the prior work; scarcely any affirmation of independent value, save, perhaps, the pregnant *Ekavidhena*'s of the several *skandhas*, where the *saṅkhārakkhandha* alone is said to be *citta-*

sampayutta, not phassasampayutta.¹ We have then to pass to the Nānavatthu-vibhanga before we come to some generalizations of fresh psychological interest on the five modes of sense-consciousness.

But although the Vibhanga is so largely anticipated by the Dhamma-Saṅgani, it is by no means covered by the latter work, either in method or in matter. It contains, in the first place, a great number of terms and many definitions which find no place in the prior compilation. To name only a few that are of intrinsic interest, māyā, as 'deception' is graphically described (p. 357), on ethical ground only, absolutely without metaphysical implications—this single view of the term holding good, I believe, for the whole of the Tipiṭaka.

Again, we find, on p. 249, the words bodhipakkhiyā (or, in the Siamese, *ṭkā*) dhammā. The term occurs already, as we know, in the Saṅyutta Nikāya (v, 827, and 887-9). But whereas it is there applied to the Five Indriyas—faith, energy, mindfulness, concentration, and wisdom—it here refers to the Seven Bojjhanga's—mindfulness, investigation (of dhamma), energy, joy, serenity, concentration, equanimity. Both of the groups are, in the Saṅyutta, said to conduce to bodha—bodhāya saṅvattanti—but only the former are explicitly classed as bodha- or bodhi-pakkhiyā (or -kā) dhammā. There is no indication, either there, or, so far as we know, elsewhere in the Piṭakas, of the inclusion of both groups under the aggregate of thirty-seven bodhipakkhiyā-dhammā that we find in the Commentaries and the Saddharma-puṇḍarika, and the mention of which in the Netti-pakarana went to influence the late Prof. Edmund Hardy in assigning the date of that work.²

¹ Buddhaghosa has some remarks of psychological value on the saññākkhandha.

² Netti-pakarana, P. T. S., 1902; pp. xxx foll. It adds to the poignancy of my regret at the untimely passing away of this fine scholar, untiring worker, and

Buddhaghosa, in commenting on the term in the Jhānavibhaṅga of the present work, assumes that all the thirty-seven were virtually included by the Buddha, when imparting this portion of the Dhamma, but that only the Bojjhaṅga's were set forth explicitly, because of their special suitability for the practice of *lokiya*,¹ as well as of *lokuttara Jhāna*—that is to say, of Jhāna practised with a view to rebirth, as well as of that which was cultivated by aspirants to Nirvāṇa ('... *niyyānikaṃ apaccaya gāmiṃ*').²

It is, however, more probable that, at the time when the Mahāvagga of the Saṃyutta Nikāya, and, perhaps, not very long after, the Vibhaṅga, were compiled, the extension of *bodhipakkhiyā dhammā* as a technical term was by no means fixed, but that more time was required for the accretion under the common name of those other aggregates, the cultivation of which is said to have been urged on the brethren by the aged Buddha in his last address in the Kūṭāgāra-sālā at Vesālī. If this be so, we should understand the question, in the Saṃyutta Nikāya and in the Vibhaṅga:—*Katame bodhipakkhiyā dhammā?*—as meaning not 'Which are *the* . . .' but 'Which are *bodhipakkhiyā dhammā*?'

We do indeed find the 37 *dhammā* aggregated under a class-name in the Piṭakas, at least in the Abhidhamma Piṭaka, to wit in the Vibhaṅga itself (p. 372). But that

genial critic that I did not submit the passage in the Vibhaṅga I am now discussing, when I first came across it several months ago. In the brief *Dharmasārīra-sūtra*, recently deciphered by Dr. Stöner (Sitzber. of the Berlin Academy, November, 1904), the number appears as fixed at 37.

¹ *Ettāvatā sabbe pi sattatiṇṇa bodhipakkhiyadhamme samūhato gahetvā lokiyāya pi bhāvanāya ekārammaṇe ekato pavattanasamatthe bojjhaṅge yeva dassento satta bojjhaṅgā ti ādim āha. Te lokiya-lokuttaramissakā va kathitā veditabbā.*

² Cf. my *Psychological Ethics*, p. 82, n. 2; Dh. S., § 277.

class-name is *saddhamma*. And it is interesting to see that, when the *Jātaka-atthakathā* was written, *both saddhamma and bodhipakkhiyā dhammā* were equivalent class-names for the 37 (*Jāt. v, 483*).

One more point worthy of notice in this brief foreword is that the four ethical exercises, termed in the *Dh. S.* *brahmavihārā*, are in the *Vibhaṅga* called by the name of *Appammaññāyo*. The former term is used in the *Sutta Piṭaka* repeatedly—in the *Dīgha* and *Majjhima Nikāyas*, and, for the *Mettā* at least, in the *Khuddakapāṭha*—but, so far as I know, the name here used has not hitherto been met with in the *Tipiṭaka*.¹

The tendency in the *Vibhaṅga*—in which the texts all show vacillation—to substitute a masculine form in the plural of certain leading terms of neuter gender—*āyatanā*, *saccā*, *indriyā*, *bojjhaṅgā*, *jhānā*, *viññāṇā*—may also find mention here.

In the next place the *Vibhaṅga*, besides following with a fair show of symmetry an arrangement of matter peculiar to itself, makes an extended application of that organon or vehicle for the cultivation of the moral intellect which we find both set out, and to some extent applied, in the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*. By organon or vehicle I mean, firstly, analysis of concrete moral consciousness, as well as of *rūpa* as the *Stoff* of consciousness, but in itself unmoral, *avyākata* (*Dh. S.*, §§ 1 *fol.*, and §§ 583 *fol.*); secondly, the scheme of concentrative discipline of thought entitled *Jhāna*. Now, in the *Vibhaṅga*, in the opening chapter devoted to the five *skandhas* or constituents of personality, we do not find, under *rūpakkhandha*, a repetition of the analysis of *rūpa*, as given in the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi* under the more general head of *sabbāṇrūpaṇ*; but we do find an inquiry into the properties of the other four *skandhas*. Thus, the two books between them complete

¹ The list constituting the *Dharmasārīrasūtra* (see prev. page) gives both terms as apparently distinct series.

the logical analysis of the skandhas, as the compilers of Abhidhamma envisaged the process.

That process, be it said by the way, should, for all its forbidding appearance, possess no small interest for us, in that it resembles our more modern logical procedure known as Determination, or the conjunctive and disjunctive combination of terms, far more than the older system of classification by way of genus, species, and differentia. This latter method would, of course, have been repugnant to Buddhists, as involving the philosophical principle of substance and coinhering qualities, a principle that is graphically immortalized in every Porphyrian tree. For the Buddhist, things and our ideas of things were not analyzable into substance and qualities. They were aggregates—the interpretations by *mano* or *viññāṇa* of the various forms of impression or ‘contact’—*phassa*. These were analyzable into a number of relations or aspects making up the Buddhist view of life and the universe. And to understand any given term, or name of an aggregate, was to know it in all the relations, under all the aspects that were recognised in their philosophy and ethics.¹

Next, with regard to Jhāna, the Vibhanga again appears as extending the methods of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi. The prior work, concerned throughout with the investigation of things as *dhammā*, is content to state, for every variety of rapt contemplation, that the concrete consciousness at the time is analyzable into a number of constant, and a few

¹ Professor Walleser, in his interesting and valuable contribution to a synthesis of Buddhist philosophy (*Die philosophische Grundlage des älteren Buddhismus*, Heidelberg, 1904), describes the procedure as: ‘dass alle [dem zu erläuternden Begriffe] untergeordneten Spezialbegriffe aufgezählt werden, d. h. dass sein Umfang definiert wird.’ I would venture to suggest *co-ordinated equivalent concepts* for ‘untergeordneten,’ etc. *Adhivacanāṇi* the Buddhist would call them. They are by no means exhausted in *their* collective ‘Umfang’ by that of the term defined.

varying *dhammā*. The Vibhanga, without upsetting this aspect of Jhāna, and, for that matter, quoting the formula of it now and again, is more concerned to present Jhāna, itself a general way of access to meditation, as applied to the cultivation of special disciplines in self-mastery. It shows how consciousness, as it becomes concentrated by way of Jhāna stages, is to be focussed on to a given series of concepts taken in order; for example, the Satipaṭṭhānā, Bojjhaṅgā, &c. This method is, to a limited extent, introduced already in the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi (pp. 52-55). But in the Vibhanga it is followed with this difference: The concrete consciousness at the time (*tasmīṃ samaye . . . hoti*) is interpreted, not in terms of *dhammā* as such, but as consisting in the given concept or series of concepts which is being 'focussed.' These are, of course, themselves *dhammā*, but they are taken synthetically, not analytically. For instance, in the Sacca-vibhanga, where this applied Jhāna is first introduced, the constant *schema* of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi and its *application* may be seen on p. 112 and pp. 106-111 respectively.

It may be noted incidentally that, among the various forms or schemes of Jhāna, the Vibhanga makes use of *Suññata*, but not of *Appaṇihita* or *Animitta* (*cf.* Dh. S., §§ 844 *fol.*, 505 *fol.*). And further, that, even in the vibhanga devoted to the subject of Jhāna, the physical side of the exercise is dismissed in the briefest possible terms: solitude, the one posture, the, so to speak, local concentration of the representative imagination. No mention of later terms such as *kammaṭṭhāna*, *appanā*, *parikamma*, *upacāra*; and only one *kaṣiṇa*—that of *paṭhavī*—alluded to! The one hint we obtain that the procedure was akin to that described so circumstantially in later works, like the 'Visuddhi Magga,' or the 'Yogāvacara's Manual' (edited by Professor Rhys Davids, P.T.S., 1896), is the Atthakathā's comment: *sati upaṭṭhitā . . . nāsikagge vā mukhanimitte vā* (p. 252). Buddhaghosa's Commentary explains this as referring to

'the middle portion of the upper lip, where strikes the air breathed from the nose.' He also refers to further explanations in the *Paṭisambhidā*.¹

Finally, as to procedure not found in the prior work, the *Vibhaṅga*, starting as do the *Dāthukathā*, *Puggalapaññatti*, and *Yamaka*, with *khaṇḍhā*, *dhātuyo*, *āyatanāni*,² *saccāni*—that is to say, with the consideration of elements or constituents in man, in the universe, and in the supreme truths about both—goes on to deal with the *indriyāni*,³ that is, with man as having faculties, in other words, as potent to modify the resultants of those combined elements. Next comes the *Paccayākāra* (not termed in this work *Paṭiccasamuppāda*), the great question of the facts of life as conditioned or mutually dependent, and then nine groups of ethical culture, by which that great network might best be discerned and those modifications brought to pass. The next book surveys the whole field of *ñāṇa*—cognition or knowledge—from its bases (*vatthūni*) in the messages of sense up to the insight of a *tathāgata*, or perfectly wise being. The next investigates all the modes of *kilesa* or corruption by which insight is hindered. And the last book, suggesting by its fine title, the Heart of the Dhamma, more than it contains, gives a number of summaries and a good deal of affirmation, much of it mythological, about the conditions of life in this and other spheres—in human beings and other beings.

The method followed in each book or *vibhaṅga*, with a few exceptions, is to set out the category or series forming the subject in phraseology drawn *verbatim*, or com-

¹ Now being edited by Mr. Arnold C. Taylor.

² Cf. S. i., 196: 'So me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhe āyatanāni dhātuyo ca.'

³ The Dh. K. and Pp. follow the *Vibhaṅga* here; the Y. places the *indriyayamaka* after the *saṅkhāra-* and *anusaya-yamakāni*.

piled approximately *verbatim*, from the Nikāyas, where the treatment makes for edification. Next, the subject is analyzed in terms of Abhidhamma—that is, of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi—where the intention is analysis with a view to mental clearness and consistency, and cultivation by way of Jhāna. Lastly, the terms of the subject are submitted to logical determination with reference to certain philosophical ideas. This division is termed Pañhāpucchakā or catechism, and must have remained a traditional name of this mode of mental training, since Buddhaghosa, in his Atthasālinī and Sammoha-vinodanī, uses it without comment.

We may say, then, that the Vibhanga was conceived as a manual for students no less than was the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi. In it, as in all the seven Abhidhamma books, there is no intention on the part of the compilers of setting forth their ethical philosophy or psychological ethics in any complete and systematic order. Acquaintance with the Dhamma is, as I have said elsewhere,¹ taken for granted. The object is not so much to extend knowledge as to ensure mutual consistency in the *intension* of ethical notions, and to systematize and formulate the theories and practical mechanism of intellectual and moral progress scattered throughout the Sutta-piṭaka. This, coupled with the evident fact of its having been, as tradition tells, compiled, not in writing, but for oral teaching and for learning by rote (possibly with the help of leading terms written down as notes), makes it and all Abhidhamma matter so impossible as food for the reader. Our own books of symbolic logic and other advanced methods of formal logic are not so very possible for him either. The Buddhists had no symbols, or used sets of words approximately as such. They had attained to the consciousness of a wonderful order existing in the subjective experience of man. Without the stimulus which, from one mysterious set of conditions or another, impels

¹ *Psychological Ethics . . . the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*, xxvii.

some races to study the stars and the rest of external nature, they turned their growing powers of observation and analysis on to the investigation of that inner cosmos. Clearness and consistency in the definition or determination of ideas was of the first importance, both from the intangible nature of their subject-matter, and from their lack of tangible or visible registering apparatus. And the only possible way in some cases for the burdened memory to find its way to and fro was no doubt that endless but orderly repetition of a verbal frame-work, wherein, it might be, only one term of a series was varied at a time.

Some day I believe that the Buddhist revivalists will take council and compile a version of the Abhidhamma so adapted to the economy and other altered conditions of the written word as to be interesting and stimulating even to alien readers.

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

‘Nālandā,’ LONDON, S.E..

December, 1904.

The texts collated are referred to as :

K = *Siamese printed edition.*

S^d = *Sinhalese, palm-leaf MS., belonging to us.*

B = *Burmese printed edition.*

VIBHAṄGA

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ-
SAMBUDDHASSA

I

[KHANDHA-VIBHAṄGA]

PAÑCAKKHANDHĀ : rūpakkhandho vedanakkhandho saññāk-
khandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhandho?

Yaṃ¹ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ
vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇi-
taṃ vā yaṃ dūre² santike vā, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamāyūhitvā
abhisamākhapitvā :³ ayaṃ vuccati rūpakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ atītaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vigataṃ vipariṇataṃ
aṭṭhaṅgataṃ abbatthagaṅgataṃ⁴ uppajjitvā vigataṃ atītaṃ
atītaṃsena saṅgahitaṃ⁵—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ
ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ
atītaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anāgataṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ asaṅjātaṃ anibbattaṃ
anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ anuppannaṃ asamuppan-
naṃ anuṭṭhitaṃ asamuṭṭhitaṃ anāgataṃ anāgataṃsena saṅ-
gahitaṃ⁶—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahā-
bhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ anāgataṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅjātaṃ nibbattaṃ abhinib-
battaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannaṃ samuppannaṃ utṭhitaṃ sam-
uṭṭhitaṃ paccuppannaṃ paccuppannaṃsena saṅgahitaṃ—

¹ Cf. S. III, 47 ; II, 252 ; quoted K.V. 140, 150.

² S^d adds vā here only.

³ Cf. Mil. 46.

⁴ So B. and K. S^d : atthagataṃ abbatthagataṃ always.

⁵ S^d : saṅgahitaṃ here only.

⁶ So S^d.

cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ.

Tattha¹ katamaṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ² paṭipuggalikaṃ upādinnaṃ³—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ ajjhattaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ bahiddhā?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ paṭipuggalikaṃ upādinnaṃ—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ bahiddhā.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ olārikaṃ⁴?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ olārikaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ sukhumaṃ?

Itthindriyaṃ⁵ . . . pe . . . kabalīṅkāro āhāro : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ sukhumaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ hīnaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ uññātāṃ avaññātāṃ hīlitaṃ⁶ paribhūtaṃ acitīkataṃ,⁷ hīnaṃ hīnamataṃ⁸ hīna-sammataṃ, anīṭṭhaṃ akantaṃ amanāpaṃ—rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ hīnaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ paṇītaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ anuññātāṃ anavaññātāṃ, ahīlitaṃ aparibhūtaṃ citīkataṃ paṇītaṃ paṇītamataṃ⁹ paṇītasammataṃ, iṭṭhaṃ kantaṃ manāpaṃ : rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ paṇītaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana rūpaṃ upādāy' upādāya¹⁰ rūpaṃ hīnaṃ paṇītaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Tattha¹¹ katamaṃ rūpaṃ dūre?

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabalīṅkāro āhāro, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi¹² atthi rūpaṃ anāsanne anupakkaṭṭhe¹³ dūre asantike : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ dūre.

¹ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45. ² So B. and K. S^d : niyataṃ.

³ So B. *always*. K. and S^d : upādinnaṃ. Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45; M. I, 188, 422. Franke, *Vienna Journal*, vol. vii., p. 355. ⁴ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 675-76 and 596.

⁵ See *Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. trans.), p. 208, n 1.

⁶ S^d : uhlitaṃ, here only. B : hilitaṃ.

⁷ B : acittīkataṃ.

⁸ S^d omits.

⁹ So S^d.

¹⁰ So B. and S^d. K : upādāya upādāya *always*.

¹¹ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 677, 678.

¹² S^d : aññaṃ pi. So below.

¹³ S^d : na vupakkaṭṭhe. B : avupakkaṭṭhe.

Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ santike?

Cakkhāyatanāṇ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇ, yaṇ vā paṇ' aññaṇ pi atthi rūpaṇ āsanne upakkatṭhe¹ avidūre santike: idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ santike.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana rūpaṇ upādāy' upādāya rūpaṇ dūre santike datṭhabbaṇ.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Yā² kāci vedanā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhataṭṭā vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hinā vā paṇita vā yā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhaṇ abhisanyūhitvā abhisankhipitvā: ayaṇ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamā vedanā atitā?

Yā vedanā atitā niruddhā vigatā vipariṇatā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgata uppajjitvā vigatā atitā atītaṇsena sangahitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṇ vuccati vedanā atitā.

Tattha katamā vedanā anāgatā?

Yā vedanā ajātā abhūtā asaṇjātā anibbattā anabhinibbattā apātubhūtā anuppannā asamuppannā anuṭṭhitā asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgataṇsena sangahitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṇ vuccati vedanā anāgatā.

Tattha katamā vedanā paccuppannā?

Yā vedanā jātā bhūtā saṇjātā³ nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā uṭṭhitā samuṭṭhitā paccuppannā paccuppannaṇsena sangahitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṇ vuccati vedanā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā vedanā ajjhataṭṭā?

Yā vedanā tesāṇ tesāṇ sattānaṇ ajjhattaṇ paccattaṇ niyakā⁴ pātipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṇ vuccati vedanā ajjhataṭṭā.

Tattha katamā vedanā bahiddhā?

Yā vedanā tesāṇ tesāṇ parasattānaṇ parapuggalānaṇ ajjhattaṇ paccattaṇ niyakā⁴ pātipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṇ vuccati vedanā bahiddhā.

Tattha katamā vedanā oḷārikā?

Akusalā vedanā oḷārikā, kusalāvyākata⁵ vedanā sukhumā. Kusalākusalā vedanā oḷārikā, avyākata⁵ vedanā sukhumā.

¹ S^d: vup^o.

² Cf. S. III, 47; II, 258.

³ S^d omits saṇjātā.

⁴ So S^d.

Dukkhā vedanā oḷārikā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca¹ vedanā sukhumā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā oḷārikā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa vedanā oḷārikā, samāpannassa vedanā sukhumā. Sāsavā vedanā oḷārikā, anāsavā vedanā sukhumā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana vedanaṇ upādāy' upādāya vedanā oḷārikā sukhumā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā hīnā?²

Akusalā vedanā hīnā, kusalāvyākataṭā vedanā paṇitā. Kusalākusalā vedanā hīnā, avyākataṭā vedanā paṇitā. Dukkhā vedanā hīnā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā paṇitā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā hīnā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā paṇitā. Asamāpannassa vedanā hīnā, samāpannassa vedanā paṇitā. Sāsavā vedanā hīnā, anāsavā vedanā paṇitā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana vedanaṇ upādāy' upādāya vedanā hīnā paṇitā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā dūre?

Akusalā vedanā kusalāvyakatāhi³ vedanāhi dūre, kusalāvyakatā vedanā akusalāya vedanāya dūre. Kusalā vedanā akusalāvyakatāhi vedanāhi dūre, akusalāvyakatā vedanā kusalāya vedanāya dūre. Avyakatā vedanā⁴ kusalākusalāhi vedanāhi dūre, kusalākusalā vedanā avyakatāya vedanāya dūre. Dukkhā vedanā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya dūre. Sukhā vedanā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, dukkhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā⁵ sukhāya vedanāya dūre. Adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi dūre, sukhadukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya dūre. Asamāpannassa vedanā samāpannassa vedanāya dūre, samāpannassa vedanā asamāpannassa vedanāya dūre. Sāsavā vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya dūre, anāsavā vedanā sāsavāya vedanāya dūre. Ayaṇ vuccati vedanā dūre.

Tattha katamā vedanā santike?

Akusalā vedanā akusalāya vedanāya santike, kusalā⁶ vedanā kusalāya vedanāya santike, avyakatā vedanā avyakatāya vedanāya santike. Dukkhā vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya santike, sukhā vedanā sukhāya vedanāya santike, adukkhamasukhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya

¹ S^d omits.

² B: hīnā paṇitā?

³ S^d: akusalāvyakatāhi.

⁴ S^d: avyakatāya vedanāya.

⁵ S^d dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanāhi.

⁶ S^d: akusalā.

santike. Asamāpannassa vedanā asamāpannassa vedanāya santike, samāpannassa vedanā samāpannassa vedanāya santike. Sāsavā vedanā sāsavāya vedanāya santike, anāsavā vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya santike.

Ayaṇ vuccati vedanā santike.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana vedanaṇ upādāy' upādāya vedanā dūre santike daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo saṇṇākkhandho?

Yā kāci saṇṇā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhataṭṭhā vā bahiddhā vā olārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītaṭṭhā vā yā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhaṇ abhisamāyūhitvā abhisamāgacchitvā: ayaṇ vuccati saṇṇākkhandho.

Tattha katamā saṇṇā atītā?

Yā saṇṇā atītā niruddhā vigatā vipariṇatā atthangatā abbatthangatā uppajjitvā vigatā atītā atītaṇsena sangahitā—cakkhusamphassajā saṇṇā sotasaṃphassajā saṇṇā ghānasamphassajā saṇṇā jivhāsamphassajā saṇṇā kāya-samphassajā saṇṇā manosamphassajā saṇṇā—ayaṇ vuccati saṇṇā atītā.

Tattha katamā saṇṇā anāgatā?

Yā saṇṇā ajātaṭṭhā abhūtaṭṭhā asaṇṇajātaṭṭhā anabhinibbattaṭṭhā apātubhūtaṭṭhā anuppannā asamuppannā anuṭṭhitā asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgataṇsena sangahitā—cakkhusamphassajā saṇṇā . . . pe¹ . . . manosamphassajā saṇṇā—ayaṇ vuccati saṇṇā anāgatā.

Tattha katamā saṇṇā paccuppannā?

Yā saṇṇā jātaṭṭhā bhūtaṭṭhā saṇṇajātaṭṭhā abhinibbattaṭṭhā pātubhūtaṭṭhā uppannā samuppannā utṭhitā samuṭṭhitā paccuppannā paccuppannaṇsena sangahitā—cakkhusamphassajā saṇṇā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saṇṇā—ayaṇ vuccati saṇṇā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā saṇṇā ajjhataṭṭhā?

Yā saṇṇā tesāṇ tesāṇ sattānaṇ ajjhattaṇ paccattaṇ niyakā² pātipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassajā saṇṇā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saṇṇā—ayaṇ vuccati saṇṇā ajjhataṭṭhā.

Tattha katamā saṇṇā bahiddhā?

Yā saṇṇā tesāṇ tesāṇ parasattānaṇ parapuggalaṇaṇ ajjhattaṇ paccattaṇ niyakā pātipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassajā saṇṇā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saṇṇā—ayaṇ vuccati saṇṇā bahiddhā.

¹ S^d and B. do not condense throughout these sections.

² So S^d.

Tattha katamā saññā oḷārikā?

Paṭighasamphassajā saññā oḷārikā, adhivacanasamphas-sajā saññā sukhumā. Akusalā saññā oḷārikā, kusalāvyākata saññā sukhumā. Kusalākusalā saññā oḷārikā, avyākata saññā sukhumā. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā oḷārikā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā sukhumā. Sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā oḷārikā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa saññā oḷārikā, samāpannassa saññā sukhumā. Sāsavā saññā oḷārikā, anāsavā saññā sukhumā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana saññaṇ upādāy' upādāya saññā oḷārikā sukhumā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā saññā hīnā?¹

Akusalā saññā hīnā, kusalāvyākata saññā paṇitā. Kusalākusalā saññā hīnā, avyākata saññā paṇitā. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā hīnā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā paṇitā. Sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā hīnā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā paṇitā. Asamāpannassa saññā hīnā, samāpannassa saññā paṇitā. Sāsavā saññā hīnā, anāsavā saññā paṇitā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana saññaṇ upādāy' upādāya saññā hīnā paṇitā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā saññā dūre?

Akusalā saññā kusalāvyākatahi saññāhi dūre, kusalāvyākata saññā akusalāya saññāya dūre; kusalā saññā akusalāvyākatahi saññāhi dūre, akusalāvyākata saññā kusalāya saññāya dūre; avyākata saññā kusalākusalāhi saññāhi dūre, kusalākusalā saññā avyākataya saññāya dūre. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre. Asamāpannassa saññā samāpannassa saññāya dūre, samā-

¹ B : hīnā paṇitā?

pannassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya dūre. Sāsavā saññā anāsavāya saññāya dūre, anāsavā saññā sāsavāya saññāya dūre. Ayaṇ vuccati saññā dūre.

Tattha katamā saññā santike?

Akusalā saññā akusalāya saññāya santike, kusalā saññā kusalāya saññāya santike, avyākatā saññā avyākatāya saññāya santike. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike,¹ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike. Asamāpannassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya santike, samāpannassa saññā samāpannassa saññāya santike. Sāsavā saññā sāsavāya saññāya santike, anāsavā saññā anāsavāya saññāya santike. Ayaṇ vuccati saññā santike.

Taṇ taṇ va pana saññaṇ upādāy' upādāya saññā dūre santike daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho?

Ye² keci saṅkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhata vā bahiddhā vā olārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇita vā ye dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjaṇ abhisamjyūhitvā abhisankhavitvā: ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā atitā?

Ye saṅkhārā atitā niruddhā vigatā viparinatā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā uppajjitvā vigatā atitā atitāṇsena sangahitā — cakkhusamphassajā cetanā sotasaṃphassajā cetanā ghānasamphassajā cetanā jivhāsaṃphassajā cetanā kāya-samphassajā cetanā manosamphassajā cetanā — ime vuccanti saṅkhārā atitā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā anāgatā?

Ye saṅkhārā ajātā abhūtā asaṅjātā anibbattā anabhinibbattā apātubhūtā anuppannā samuppannā anuttāhitā samuttāhitā anāgatā anāgataṇsena sangahitā — cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā — ime vuccanti saṅkhārā anāgatā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā paccuppannā?

Ye saṅkhārā jātā bhūtā saṅjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā uttāhitā samuttāhitā pac-

¹ S^d: dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā (sic) sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya santike saññāya santike.

² S. III, 47; II, 258.

cuppannā paccuppannaṅsena saṅgahitā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā paccuppannā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā ajjhata?

Ye saṅkhārā tesañ tesañ sattānaṅ ajjhattaṅ paccattaṅ niyakā pātipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā ajjhata.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā bahiddhā?

Ye saṅkhārā tesañ tesañ parasattānaṅ parapuggalānaṅ ajjhattaṅ paccattaṅ niyakā pātipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā bahiddhā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā olārikā?

Akusalā saṅkhārā olārikā, kusalāvyākata saṅkhārā sukhumā; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā olārikā, avyākata saṅkhārā sukhumā. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā olārikā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhumā; sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā olārikā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa saṅkhārā olārikā, samāpannassa saṅkhārā sukhumā. Sāsavā saṅkhārā olārikā, anāsavā saṅkhārā sukhumā.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṅkhārā olārikā sukhumā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā hīnā?¹

Akusalā saṅkhārā hīnā, kusalāvyākata saṅkhārā paṇitā; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā hīnā, avyākata saṅkhārā paṇitā. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā hīnā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā paṇitā; sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā hīnā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā paṇitā. Asamāpannassa saṅkhārā hīnā, samāpannassa saṅkhārā paṇitā. Sāsavā saṅkhārā hīnā, anāsavā saṅkhārā paṇitā.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṅkhārā hīnā paṇitā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā dūre?

Akusalā saṅkhārā kusalāvyākatehi saṅkhārehi dūre, kusalāvyākata saṅkhārā akusalehi saṅkhārehi dūre; kusalā saṅkhārā kusalāvyākatehi saṅkhārehi dūre; akusalāvyākata saṅkhārā kusalehi saṅkhārehi dūre;

¹ B: hīnā paṇitā? (See p. 10.)

avyākata saṅkhārā kusalākusalehi saṅkhārehi dūre; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā avyākatehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Asamāpannessa saṅkhārā samāpannessa saṅkhārehi dūre, samāpannessa saṅkhārā asamāpannessa saṅkhārehi dūre. Sāsavā saṅkhārā anāsavehi saṅkhārehi dūre; anāsavā saṅkhārā sāsavehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Ime vuccanti saṅkhārā dūre.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā santike?

Akusalā saṅkhārā akusalānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike, kusalā saṅkhārā kusalānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike, avyākata saṅkhārā avyākataṇaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Asamāpannessa saṅkhārā asamāpannessa saṅkhārānaṃ santike; samāpannessa saṅkhārā samāpannessa saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Sāsavā saṅkhārā sāsavānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; anāsavā saṅkhārā anāsavānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Ime vuccanti saṅkhārā santike.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṅkhārā dūre santike daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo viññāṇakkhandho?

Yaṃ¹ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjaṃ abhisamjyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ atitaṃ?

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vigataṃ vipariṇataṃ atthaṅgataṃ abbhattaṃgataṃ uppajjitvā vigataṃ atītaṃ atītaṃsena saṅgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghānavīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ—idaṃ vuccati viññāṇam atītaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāgataṃ?

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ asaṅjātaṃ anibbattaṃ anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ anuppannaṃ asamuppannaṃ anuṭṭhitaṃ asamuṭṭhitaṃ anāgataṃ anāgataṃsena saṅgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ—idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ anāgataṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ paccuppannaṃ?

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅjātaṃ nibbattaṃ abhinibbattaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannaṃ samuppannaṃ uṭṭhitaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ paccuppannaṃ paccuppannaṃsena saṅgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ—idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ paccuppannaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ ajjhattaṃ?

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ paṭipuggalikaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ—idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ ajjhattaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ bahiddhā?

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ paṭipuggalikaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ—idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ bahiddhā.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ; kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ; kusalākusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikā; avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ; sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇaṃ olārikā,¹ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ, samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ, anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana viññāṇaṃ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ sukhumaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ?²

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ, kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ

¹ So B. and K. S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ.

² B: hīnaṃ paṇītaṃ? (See p. 8.)

pañitā; kusalākusalā viññāṇā hīnā; avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ.¹ Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā pañitā;² sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā hīnā,³ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana viññāṇaṃ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ pañitaṃ dattṭhabbāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ dūre?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇā⁴ akusalā viññāṇā dūre, kusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ akusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre; akusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇā kusalā viññāṇā dūre, avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalākusalehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalākusalā viññāṇā⁵ avyākataṃ viññāṇā dūre. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā⁶ dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre; dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā⁷ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre; sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ samāpannassa viññāṇā⁷ dūre, samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ asamāpannassa viññāṇā dūre. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāsavaṃ viññāṇā dūre; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ sāsavaṃ viññāṇā dūre. Idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ dūre.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ santike?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ akusalassa viññāṇassa santike;

¹ S^d: akusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ. Kusalākusalā viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ.

² S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ.

³ S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ.

⁴ S^d: kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁵ S^d: kusalākusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁶ S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁷ S^d has viññāṇaṃ altered to viññāṇā.

kusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalassa viññāṇassa santike ; avyākataṃ viññāṇam avyākatassa viññāṇassa santike. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike ; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike ; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ asamāpannassa viññāṇassa santike ; samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ samāpannassa viññāṇassa santike. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ sāsavassa viññāṇassa santike ; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāsavassa viññāṇassa santike. Idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ santike.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana viññāṇaṃ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaṃ dūre santike datṭhabbaṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.¹

Pañcakkhandhā : rūpakkhando vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhando?

Ekavidhena² rūpakkhando : sabbaṃ rūpaṃ na hetu ahetukaṃ hetuvippayuttaṃ sappaccayaṃ saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ³ lokaṃ sāsavaṃ saṃyojanaṃ ganthaniyaṃ oghaniyaṃ yoganiyaṃ nīvaraṇiyaṃ⁴ parāmatṭhaṃ upādāniyaṃ⁵ saṅkilesikaṃ avyākataṃ anārammaṇaṃ acetasikaṃ cittavippayuttaṃ neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṃ asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikaṃ na savitakka-savicāraṃ na avitakka-vicāramattaṃ avitakka-avicāraṃ na pītisahagataṃ na sukhāsahagataṃ na upekkhāsahagataṃ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātappaṃ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātappahetukaṃ neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi⁶ neva sekhaṃ nāsekhaṃ parittaṃ kāmāvacaraṃ na rūpāvacaraṃ na arūpāvacaraṃ pariyāpannaṃ no aparīyāpannaṃ aniyataṃ anīyānikaṃ uppannaṃ eha viññāṇe viññeyyaṃ aniccaṃ jarābhūtaṃ. Evaṃ ekavidhena rūpakkhando.

¹ So B. and S^d. K : °bhājanīyaṇ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṇ.

² Cf. Dh. S. §§ 584, 595.

³ So B. and K. S^d :—sappaccayaṃ saṅkhataṃ rūpiyaṇ. On rūpiyaṇ cf. *Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. trans.), p. 168, n. 4.

⁴ S^d : nīvaraṇiyaṇ.

⁵ S^d : upādāniyaṇ.

⁶ K : nevācayagāmināpacayagāmiṇ ; so B. with °gāmi.

Duvidhena¹ rūpakkhando: atthi rūpaṇ upādā, atthi rūpaṇ no upādā.² Atthi rūpaṇ upādinnaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ anupādinnaṇ. Atthi rūpaṇ upādinnaṇupādāniyaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ anupādinnaṇupādāniyaṇ.³ Atthi rūpaṇ sanidassanaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ anidassanaṇ. Atthi rūpaṇ sappatighaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ appatighaṇ. Atthi rūpaṇ indriyaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ na indriyaṇ. Atthi rūpaṇ mahābhūtaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ na mahābhūtaṇ. Atthi rūpaṇ viññatti, atthi rūpaṇ na viññatti. Atthi rūpaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ na cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ. Atthi rūpaṇ cittasahabhu, atthi rūpaṇ na cittasahabhu.⁴ Atthi rūpaṇ cittānuparivatti, atthi rūpaṇ na cittānuparivatti. Atthi rūpaṇ ajjhattikaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ bāhiraṇ. Atthi rūpaṇ oḷarikaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ sukhumaṇ. Atthi rūpaṇ dūre, atthi rūpaṇ santike . . . pe.⁵ . . . Atthi rūpaṇ kabalīṅkāro āhāro, atthi rūpaṇ na kabalīṅkāro āhāro. Evaṇ duvidhena rūpakkhando.⁶

Tividhena rūpakkhando: yaṇ taṇ rūpaṇ ajjhattikaṇ, taṇ upādā; yaṇ taṇ rūpaṇ bāhiraṇ, taṇ atthi upādā, atthi no upādā.⁷ Yaṇ taṇ rūpaṇ ajjhattikaṇ, taṇ upādinnaṇ; yaṇ taṇ rūpaṇ bāhiraṇ, taṇ atthi upādinnaṇ, atthi anupādinnaṇ. Yaṇ taṇ rūpaṇ ajjhattikaṇ, taṇ upādinnaṇupādāniyaṇ; yaṇ taṇ rūpaṇ bāhiraṇ, taṇ atthi upādinnaṇupādāniyaṇ, atthi anupādinnaṇupādāniyaṇ . . . pe.⁸ . . . Yaṇ taṇ rūpaṇ ajjhattikaṇ, taṇ na kabalīṅkāro āhāro; yaṇ taṇ rūpaṇ bāhiraṇ, taṇ atthi kabalīṅkāro āhāro, atthi na kabalīṅkāro āhāro. Evaṇ tividhena rūpakkhando.

Catubbidhena rūpakkhando: yaṇ taṇ rūpaṇ upādā, taṇ atthi upādinnaṇ, atthi anupādinnaṇ; yaṇ taṇ rūpaṇ no upādā, taṇ atthi upādinnaṇ, atthi anupādinnaṇ. Yaṇ taṇ rūpaṇ upādā, taṇ atthi upādinnaṇupādāniyaṇ, atthi anupādinnaṇupādāniyaṇ; yaṇ taṇ rūpaṇ no upādā, taṇ atthi upādinnaṇupādāniyaṇ, atthi anupādinnaṇupādāniyaṇ. Yaṇ taṇ rūpaṇ upādā, taṇ atthi sappatighaṇ, atthi appatighaṇ; yaṇ taṇ rūpaṇ no upādā, taṇ atthi sappatighaṇ, atthi

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 585, 596 *fol.*

² K: anupādā (no upādā?). B: nupādā. S^d has only no upādā. Cf. Dh. S. § 585.

³ S^d begins its . . . pe . . . here, and includes the elision given in the text. S^d and K: upādinnaṇ, as above.

⁴ K: °sahābhū. ⁵ For elided contents see Dh. S. § 585.

⁶ S^d adds:—Yathā rūpakkhando vibhattaṇ tathā idha vibhajitabbaṇ.

⁷ K: anupādā, and so below. B: nupādā. . . .

⁸ For elided portion see Dh. S. § 586.

appaṭighaṇ.¹ Yan taṇ rūpaṇ upādā, taṇ atthi olārikaṇ, atthi sukhumaṇ; yan taṇ rūpaṇ no upādā, taṇ atthi olārikaṇ, atthi sukhumaṇ. Yan taṇ rūpaṇ upādā, taṇ atthi dūre, atthi santike; yan taṇ rūpaṇ no upādā, taṇ atthi dūre, atthi santike . . . pe Diṭṭhaṇ sutan mutaṇ viññātaṇ rūpaṇ.² Evaṇ catubbidhena rūpakkhando.

Pañcavidhena³ rūpakkhando: paṭhavidhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu yañ ca rūpaṇ upādā. Evaṇ pañcavidhena rūpakkhando.

Chabbidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhuviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ sotaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ ghānaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ jivhaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ kāyaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ manoviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ chabbidhena rūpakkhando.

Sattavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhuviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ . . . pe manodhātuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ manoviññānadhātuvīññeyyaṇ⁴ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ sattavidhena rūpakkhando.

Aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhuviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ . . . pe kāyaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ atthi sukhassamphassaṇ, atthi dukkhasamphassaṇ, manodhātuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ manoviññānadhātuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhando.

Navavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhundriyaṇ sotindriyaṇ ghānindriyaṇ jivhindriyaṇ kāyindriyaṇ itthindriyaṇ purisindriyaṇ jivitindriyaṇ yañ ca rūpaṇ na indriyaṇ. Evaṇ navavidhena rūpakkhando.

Dasavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhundriyaṇ . . . pe jivitindriyaṇ na indriyaṇ rūpaṇ atthi sappatighaṇ, atthi appatighaṇ. Evaṇ dasavidhena rūpakkhando.

Ekādasavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhāyatanaṇ sotāyatanaṇ ghānāyatanaṇ jivhāyatanaṇ kāyāyatanaṇ rūpāyatanaṇ saddāyatanaṇ gandhāyatanaṇ rasāyatanaṇ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ yañ ca rūpaṇ anidassanaṇ appatighaṇ dhammāyatanaṇ pariyaṇṇaṇ. Evaṇ ekādasavidhena rūpakkhando.

Ayaṇ vuccati rūpakkhando.⁵

RŪPAKKHANDHO NIṬṬHITO.

¹ S^a begins its . . . pe . . . here. Dh. S. elides nothing (§ 587).

² K. puts rūpaṇ in brackets with ' ? ' Cf. Dh. S. § 587.

³ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 588 foll.

⁴ This is doubtless the right reading in Dh. S. § 590.

⁵ K. omits.

1.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho: phassasampayutto.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sukhindriyaṃ, atthi dukkhindriyaṃ, atthi somanassindriyaṃ, atthi domanassindriyaṃ, atthi upekkhindriyaṃ.

Chabbidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā vedanā sotasaṃphassaajā vedanā ghāṇasaṃphassaajā vedanā jivhāsaṃphassaajā vedanā kāyasaṃphassaajā vedanā manosaṃphassaajā vedanā. Evaṃ chabbidhena vedanākkhandho.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassaajā vedanā manodhātusaṃphassaajā vedanā manoviññāpādhātusaṃphassaajā vedanā. Evaṃ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassaajā vedanā atthi sukhā, atthi dukkhā, manodhātusaṃphassaajā vedanā, manoviññāpādhātusaṃphassaajā vedanā. Evaṃ aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Navavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassaajā vedanā, manodhātusaṃphassaajā vedanā, manoviññāpādhātusaṃphassaajā vedanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ navavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Dasavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassaajā vedanā atthi sukhā atthi dukkhā, manodhātusaṃphassaajā vedanā manoviññāpādhātusaṃphassaajā vedanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

[The Ten Categories of the Vedanākkhandha are now repeated 27 times with the object of presenting in varying form the Twofold (duvidhena) and Threefold (tividhena) Categories. The Single Category and seven

last Categories (ekavidhena, catubbidhena, &c.) remain unchanged, the last seven being always elided under . . . pe . . . Only the varying Categories are given below.]

2.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { vipāko,
 { vipākadhammadhammo;²
 { neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo;³

atthi { upādinnupādāniyo,
 { anupādinnupādāniyo,
 { anupādinn' anupādāniyo ;

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
 { avitakka-vicāramatto,
 { avitakka-avicāro ;⁴

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
 { neva dassanāya na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;

atthi { ācayagāmī,
 { apacayagāmī,
 { neva ācayagāmī na apacayagāmī ;⁵

atthi { sekho,
 { asekho,
 { neva sekho nāsekho ;

atthi { paritto,
 { mahaggato,
 { appamāṇo ;

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 987-1049.

² S^d has avipāka° here only.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . after this down to Evaṃ, &c.

⁴ K : avitakkāvicāro.

⁵ B. and K : nevācayagamīnāpacayagāmī.

- atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamaṇārammaṇo ;
- atthi { hino,
majjhimo,
pañito ;
- atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato ;
- atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhipati ;
- atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādī ;
- atthi { atīto,
anāgato,
paccuppanno ;
- atthi { atītārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo ;
- atthi { ajjhatto,
bahiddho,
ajjhatabhiddho ;¹
- atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo ;
- . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

8.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :²

- atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto ;
- atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko ;
- atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro ;
- atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo ;

¹ So S^d and B. K : bahiddho (bahiddhā ?), atthi ajjhat-
tabhiddho.

² S^d under Duvidhena vedanāk° has only atthi sahetuko,
atthi ahetuko. The text to p. 21 follows K.

- atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo ;
- atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto ;
- atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,¹
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
- atthi { saṇḍojaniyo,
asaṇḍojaniyo ;
- atthi { saṇḍojanasampayutto,
saṇḍojanavippayutto ;
- atthi { saṇḍojanavippayutta-saṇḍojaniyo,
saṇḍojanavippayutta-asaṇḍojaniyo ;

So for oghaniyo, yoganiyo, nīvaraniyo.

- atthi { parāmaṭṭho,
aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { parāmāsasampayutto,
parāmāsavippayutto ;
- atthi { parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭho,
parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { upādiṇṇo,
anupādiṇṇo ;
- atthi { upādāniyo,
anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { upādānasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi { sankiliṭṭho,
asaṅkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi { kilesasampayutto,
kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;

So for dassanena pahātabbo, bhāvanāya pahātabbo, dassanena and bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko.

- atthi { savitakko,
avitakko ;
- atthi { savicāro,
avicāro ;

¹ K : sāsavavippayutta-sāsavo.

atthi { sappīṭiko,
appīṭiko ;
atthi { pītisahagato,
na pītisahagato ;
atthi { kāmāvacaro,
na kāmāvacaro ;

So for rūpāvacaro, and arūpāvacaro.

atthi { pariyāpanno,
apariyāpanno ;¹
atthi { niyyāniko,²
aniyyāniko ;
atthi { niyato,
aniyato ;
atthi { sa-uttaro,
anuttaro ;
atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.³

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

4.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.⁴

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :⁵

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

DUKAMŪLAKAṆ.⁶

¹ S^d : na pariyāpanno *here only*.

² S^d : niyyāniko.

³ S^d : asaraṇo *here only*.

⁴ So S^d.

⁵ S^d and B : atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo,
atthi neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo . . . pe . . .
atthi upādiṇṇupādāniyo . . . pe . . . atthi ajjhattāram-
maṇo &c.

⁶ S^d : Dukamūlako niṭṭhito.

5.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

6.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

7.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :²

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :³

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

¹ B and S^d : ... atthi hetusampayutto, atthi hetuvip-payutto. S^d only: Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo, atthi neva-vipāka-na-vipāka-dhammadhammo [pe is omitted]; Evaṇ, &c.

² B has an extra section: atthi na hetu sahetuko &c., as in 3, much condensed. Tividhena, as in 6.

³ K has ... pe ... inserted here. B repeats Tividhena of 2 (p. 16).

8.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṇ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.²

TIKAMŪLAKAṇ.³

9.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

10.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto.

¹ B. and S^d under 8 read the full Duvidhena categories except the first pair, as given under 3. For Tividhena S^d has only the first triplet, as given under 6, B. following K.

² S^d here continues with two extra variants in Duvidhena and Tividhena : — (8a) Duvidhena :—sahetuko, ahetuko. Tividhena :—full list, much condensed, except first triplet (cf. 2), beginning at vipāko. (8b) Duvidhena :—full list, much condensed, except the first pair (cf. 8), beginning with hetusampayutto. Tividhena :—last triplet only (cf. 8). There seemed insufficient justification for inserting these repetitions in the text.

³ S^d : Tikamūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *etc.*

11.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇ' anupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *etc.*

12.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *etc.*

13.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
avitakka-vicāramatto,
avitakka-avicāro ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *etc.*

14.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

15.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

16.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ācayagāmī,
apacayagāmī,
nevācayagāmī na apacayagāmī ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

17.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṇḍojaniyo,
asaṇḍojaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

18.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṇḍojanasampayutto,
saṇḍojanavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamāṇo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

19.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamāṇārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

20.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { hīno,
majjhimo,
paṇīto ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

21.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

22.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhīpati ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

23.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghaniyo,
anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādi ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

24.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghasampayutto,
oghavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { atīto,
anāgato,
paccuppanno ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

25.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { atitārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

26.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { yoganiyo,
ayoganiyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhatto,
 bahiddho,
 ajjhatabhiddho ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

27.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { yogasampayutto,
 yogavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 bahiddhārammaṇo,
 ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṇ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

UBHATO VADḌHAKAṆ.

1.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno. Evaṇ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena vedanākkhandho :¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno. Evaṇ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; sotasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho ... pe ... ghānasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho ... pe ... jivhāsamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho ... pe ... kāyasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho ... pe ... manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā, sotasamphassajā vedanā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā, manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṇ catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhu-

¹ B and S^d here insert atthi vipāko ... pe ...

samphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho.

Tiṇṣavidhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ tiṇṣavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho² atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho² atthi ajjhat-

¹ B and S^d here insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

² B and S^d here insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

tārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabāhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.¹

Tattha katamo saṇṇakkhandho? Ekavidhena saṇṇakkhandho: phassasampayutto.

Duvidhena saṇṇakkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

Tividhena saṇṇakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbidhena saṇṇakkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno.

Pañcavidhena saṇṇakkhandho: atthi sukhindriyasampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekkhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbidhena saṇṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā saṇṇā, sotasamphassajā saṇṇā, ghānasamphassajā saṇṇā, jivhāsamphassajā saṇṇā, kāyasamphassajā saṇṇā, manosamphassajā saṇṇā. Evaṃ chabbidhena saṇṇakkhandho.

Sattavidhena saṇṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā saṇṇā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saṇṇā, manodhātusamphassajā saṇṇā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saṇṇā. Evaṃ sattavidhena saṇṇakkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena saṇṇakkhandho; cakkhusamphassajā saṇṇā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saṇṇā: atthi sukhasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā saṇṇā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saṇṇā. Evaṃ aṭṭhavidhena saṇṇakkhandho.

Navavidhena saṇṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā saṇṇā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saṇṇā, manodhātusamphassajā saṇṇā manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saṇṇā: atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ navavidhena saṇṇakkhandho.

Dasavidhena saṇṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā saṇṇā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saṇṇā: atthi sukhasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā saṇṇā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saṇṇā: atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena saṇṇakkhandho.

¹ S^d: Vedanākkhandho niṭṭhito.

[These Ten Categories are repeated, as in the case of Vedanākkhandho, with varying Duvidhena and Tividhena. The only additional variant is the first triplet given below. The Ekavidhena, being unvarying, is here again omitted.]

2.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo ;
neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;

. . . pe¹ . . .

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto ;

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko ;

atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro ;

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo ;

atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo ;

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto ;

¹ So S^d down to Evaṃ. . . . K gives the text in full as for Vedanākkhandho (2). B gives only first triplet.

² S^d and B insert another series (2a) before 3, giving under Duvidhena only the pair atthi sahetuko . . . ahetuko (as in 2), and under Tividhena the full Tikaya, abbreviated, starting from atthi vipāko. . . .

- atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 atthi { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
 atthi saṅyojaniyo . . .
 atthi ganthaniyo . . .
 atthi oghaniyo . . .
 atthi yoganiyo . . .
 atthi nīvaraniyo . . .
 atthi { parāmattho,
 atthi { aparāmattho ;
 atthi { upādiṇṇo,
 atthi { anupādiṇṇo ;
 atthi { upādāniyo,
 atthi { anupādāniyo ;
 atthi { upādānasampayutto,
 atthi { upādānavippayutto ;
 atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
 atthi { upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
 atthi { saṅkilesiko,
 atthi { asaṅkilesiko ;
 atthi { saṅkiliṭṭho,
 atthi { asaṅkiliṭṭho ;
 atthi { kilesasampayutto,
 atthi { kilesavippayutto ;
 atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko,
 atthi { kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;
 atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 atthi { na dassanena pahātabbo ;
 atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
 atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko . . .
 atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko . . .
 atthi { savitakko,
 atthi { avitakko ;
 atthi { savicāro,
 atthi { avicāro ;
 atthi { sappītiko,
 atthi { appītiko ;
 atthi { pītisahagato,
 atthi { na pītisahagato ;
 atthi sukhasahagato . . .
 atthi upekhāsahagato . . .
 atthi kāmāvacaro . . .
 atthi rūpāvacaro . . .
 atthi arūpāvacaro . . .
 atthi { pariyāpanno,
 atthi { apariyāpanno ;

atthi niyyāniko . . .

atthi niyato . . .

atthi { sa-uttaro,
anuttaro;

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,¹
akusalo,
avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

4.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :²

atthi { ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

DUKAMŪLAKAṆḌA.³

5.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d and B have here again atthi vipāko, &c., and full Tikaṇ somewhat abbreviated. See under vedanākkhandho (2, 3).

² K inserts . . . pe . . . here, though not in vedanākkhandho (4). S^d and B begin with atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto, giving the full Tikaṇ abbreviated. S^d adds: Yathā kusallattike vitthāro evaṃ sabbe pi tikā vitthāretabbā.

³ S^d adds niṭṭhitaṇ.

6.

Duvidhena¹ saññākkhandho :atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

7.²

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.Tividhena saññākkhandho :³atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
(ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

8.⁴Duvidhena saññākkhandho :⁵atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

¹ B and S^d, for 6, read . . . duvidhena . . . atthi hetu-sampayutto . . . vippayutto. B adds . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . . araṇo. S^d: Tividhena . . . atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . B: Tividhena as in text.

² S^d has the full Dukaṇ (from na hetu sahetuko), abbreviated, and, under Tividhena, atthi kusalo . . . with . . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

³ K here inserts . . . pe . . . B here follows 2 (p. 29).

⁴ S^d has here again an extra series (7a), giving under Duvidhena . . . atthi sahetuko . . . ahetuko only, and, under Tividhena, atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . with the remainder of Tikaṇ, abbreviated. Under 8 S^d has: Duvidhena . . . atthi hetusampayutto . . . and full Dukaṇ, abbreviated, and, under Tividhena, the same as in the text (8).

⁵ K inserts . . . pe . . . B: atthi hetusampayutto . . . vippayutto . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . . araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhataṭṭārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.
 TIKAMŪLAKAṆ.¹

9.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.
 Tividhena saññākkhandho :
 atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

10.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 { hetuvippayutto.
 Tividhena saññākkhandho :
 atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

11.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 { na hetu ahetuko.
 Tividhena saññākkhandho :
 atthi { vipāko,
 { vipākadhammadhammo,
 { neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d adds nitṭhitaṇ.

12.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
 { lokuttaro.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 { anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 { anupādiṇṇ' anupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

13.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 { kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃkiliṭṭha-saṃkilesiko,
 { asaṃkiliṭṭha-saṃkilesiko,
 { asaṃkiliṭṭha-asaṃkilesiko ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

14.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
 { avitakka-vicāramatto,
 { avitakka-avitakko ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

15.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { pītisahagato,
 { sukhasahagato,
 { upekhāsahagato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

16.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

17.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
 { asaṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

18.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
 { saṃyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ācayagāmī,
 { apacayagāmī,
 { nevācayagāmī na apacayagāmī.¹
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

19.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
 { saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyo.

¹ K : neva ācayagāmī nāpacayagāmī. B : neva ācayagāmīnāpacayagāmī.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;
... pe ... Evañ, &c.

20.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamāṇo ;
... pe ... Evañ, &c.

21.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamāṇārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evañ, &c.

22.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hīno,
majjhimo,
pañito ;
... pe ... Evañ, &c.

23.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghaniyo,
anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

24.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghasampayutto,
oghavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhīpati;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

25.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādī;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

26.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yoganiyo,
ayoganiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { atīto,
anāgato,
paccuppanno;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

27.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yogasampayutto,
yogavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { atitārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

28.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yogavippayutta-yoganiyo,
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhatto,
bahiddho,
ajjhatabahiddho ;
... pe , ... Evaṇ, &c.

29.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { nīvaraṇiyo,
anīvaraṇiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṇ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

UBHATOVADḌHAKAṆ.¹

Sattavidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi { kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
--	---

Evaṇ sattavidhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi ² { ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhatabahiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi { kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
---	---

Evaṇ sattavidhena saññākkhandho.

¹ S^d: ubhatovadḍhikaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

² S^d. gives, in brief, the whole Tikaṇ: atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, &c. B gives first and last triplet only.

Catuvīsativīdhenā saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhusamphassajā saññā, sotasamphassajā saññā, ghānasamphassajā saññā, jivhāsamphassajā saññā kāyasamphassajā saññā, manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ catuvīsativīdhenā saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsativīdhenā saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ catuvīsativīdhenā saññākkhandho.

Tiṇṣavidhenā saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ tiṇṣavidhenā saññākkhandho.

Bahuvīdhenā saññākkhandho²: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi

¹ S^d inserts atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B inserts first of these triplets only.

² S^d omits this paragraph.

kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho:¹ cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho² atthi ajjhataṭṭhārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . ghāṇasaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-paccayā saññākkhandho atthi ajjhataṭṭhārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassajā saññā. Evaṃ bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.³

1

Tattha katamo saṃkhārakkhandho?

Ekavīdhena saṃkhārakkhandho: citta-sampayutto.

Duvīdhena saṃkhārakkhandho: atthi hetu, atthi na hetu.

Tivīdhena saṃkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catuvīdhena saṃkhārakkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavīdhena saṃkhārakkhandho: atthi sukhendriya-sampayutto, atthi dukkhendriya-sampayutto, atthi somanassa-indriya-sampayutto, atthi domanassa-indriya-sampayutto, atthi upekkhendriya-sampayutto.

Chabbidhena saṃkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā, sotasaṃphassajā cetanā, ghāṇasaṃphassajā cetanā, jivhāsaṃphassajā cetanā, kāyasaṃphassajā cetanā, manosaṃphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ chabbidhena saṃkhārakkhandho.

Sattavīdhena saṃkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassajā cetanā, manod-

¹ S^d gives only this version of bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

² S^d inserts atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B. inserts only the first of these triplets.

³ S^d adds Saññākkhandho niṭṭhito.

hātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Atṭhavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā atthi sukkasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ atṭhavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Navavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ navavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā, atthi sukkasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā; manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

[The Categories are now repeated as in the foregoing Khandhā with varying Duvidhena and Tividhena. The omitted Categories Ekavidhena, &c., are to be read as set forth under Section 1.]

2.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto;
. . . pe¹ . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {sahetuko,
ahetuko ;

¹ So S^d. B. and K give the full Tikaṇ.

² S^d has another series inserted here; under Duvidhena: atthi hetu . . . na hetu; under Tividhena, full Tikaṇ abbreviated, beginning atthi vipāko. . . .

- atthi {hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto ;
- atthi {hetu ceva sahetuko ca,
sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ;
- atthi {hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca,
hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu ;
- atthi {na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko.
- atthi {lokiyo,
lokuttaro ;
- atthi {kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo ;
- atthi {āsavo,
no āsavo ;
- atthi {sāsavo,
anāsavo ;
- atthi {āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto ;
- atthi {āsavo ceva sāsavo ca,
sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ;
- atthi {āsavo ceva āsasampayutto ca,
āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ;
- atthi {āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
- atthi {saṃyojanaṃ,
no saṃyojanaṃ ;
- atthi {saṃyojaniyo,
asaṃyojaniyo ;
- atthi {saṃyojanasampayutto,
saṃyojanavippayutto ;
- atthi {saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniyo ca,
saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ;
- atthi {saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca,
saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ;
- atthi {saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyo ;
- atthi {gantho,
no gantho ;
- atthi {ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo ;
- atthi {ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto ;
- atthi {gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca,
ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ;
- atthi {gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca,
ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ;

- atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
 { ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo ;
- atthi { ogho,
 { no ogho ;
- atthi { oghaniyo,
 { anoghaniyo ;
- atthi { oghasampayutto,
 { oghavippayutto ;
- atthi { ogho ceva oghaniyo ca,
 { oghaniyo ceva no ca ogho ;
- atthi { ogho ceva oghasampayutto ca,
 { oghasampayutto ceva no ca ogho ;
- atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
 { oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo ;
- atthi { yogo,
 { no yogo ;
- atthi { yoganiyo,
 { ayoganiyo ;
- atthi { yogasampayutto,
 { yogavippayutto ;
- atthi { yogo ceva yoganiyo ca,
 { yoganiyo ceva no ca yogo ;
- atthi { yogo ceva yogasampayutto ca,
 { yogasampayutto ceva no ca yogo ;
- atthi { yogavippayutta-yoganiyo,
 { yogavippayutta-ayoganiyo ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇaṇ,
 { no nīvaraṇaṇ } ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇiyo,
 { anīvaraṇiyo ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇasampayutto,
 { nīvaraṇavippayutto ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca,
 { nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ } ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto ca,
 { nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ } ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyo,
 { nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyo ;
- atthi { parāmāso,
 { no parāmāso ;
- atthi { parāmatṭho,
 { aparāmatṭho ;
- atthi { parāmāsasampayutto,
 { parāmāsavippayutto ;
- atthi { parāmāso ceva parāmatṭho ca,
 { parāmatṭho ceva no ca parāmāso ;

- atthi { parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭho,
parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { upādinno,
anupādinno ;
- atthi { upādānaṃ,
no upādānaṃ ;
- atthi { upādāniyo,
anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { upādānasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi { upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo ca,
upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ ;
- atthi { upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayutto ca,
upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ ;
- atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { kilesa,
no kilesa ;
- atthi { saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi { saṅkiliṭṭho,
asaṅkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi { kilesasampayutto,
kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi { kilesa ceva saṅkilesiko ca,
saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi { kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭho ca,
saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi { kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca,
kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi { kilesavippayuttasaṅkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
na dassanena pahātabbo ;
- atthi { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
- atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
na dassanena pahātabbahetuko ;
- atthi { bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
- atthi { savitakko,
avitakko ;
- atthi { savicāro,
avicāro ;
- atthi { sappīṭiko,
appīṭiko ;

- atthi { pītisahagato,
na pītisahagato ;
atthi { sukhāsahagato,
na sukhāsahagato ;
atthi { upekhāsahagato,
na upekhāsahagato ;
atthi { kāmāvacaro,
na kāmāvacaro ;
atthi { rūpāvacaro,
na rūpāvacaro ;
atthi { arūpāvacaro,
na arūpāvacaro ;
atthi { pariyāpanno,
apariyāpanno ;
atthi { niyyāniko,
aniyyāniko ;
atthi { niyato,
aniyato ;
atthi { sa-uttaro,¹
anuttaro ;
atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.²

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

- atthi { kusalo,
ākusalo,
avyākato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

4.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

- atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

- atthi³ { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

DUKAMŪLAKAṆ.⁴

¹ K : uttaro.

² K : asaraṇo.

³ B. and S^d give the full Tikaṇ, abbreviated, beginning
atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . .

⁴ S^d adds niṭṭhitaṇ, and always.

5.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

6.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi¹ { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

7.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi² { hetu,
na hetu,

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.8.³

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo.
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

TIKAMŪLAKAJ.

¹ S^d: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.² S^d gives abbreviated form of full Tikaj beginning atthi hetusampayutto. . . .³ S^d omits this section.

9.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {hetu,
{na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {kusalo,
{akusalo,
{avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

10.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {sahetuko,
{ahetuko.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
{dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
{adukkkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

11.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {hetusampayutto,
{hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {vipāko,
{vipākadhammadhammo,
{neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

12.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {hetu ceva sahetuko ca,
{sahetuko ceva na ca hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
{anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
{anupādiṇṇ' anupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

13.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca,
 { hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu.

Tividdhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

14.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 { na hetu ahetuko.

Tividdhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
 { avitakka-vicāramatto,
 { avitakka-avicāro ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

15.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
 { lokuttaro.

Tividdhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { pītisahagato,
 { sukhasahagato,
 { upekhāsahagato ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

16.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 { kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividdhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

17.

Duvidhena saṅkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi { ācāyagāmī,
apacāyagāmī,
nevācāyagāmī na apacāyagāmī ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

18.

Duvidhena saṅkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi { āsava-sampayutto,
āsava-vippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

19.

Duvidhena saṅkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi { āsavo ceva sāsavo ca,
sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamāṇo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

20.

Duvidhena saṅkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi { āsavo ceva āsava-sampayutto ca,
āsavo ceva no ca āsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamāṇārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

21.

Duvidhena saṃkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi (āsava-vippayutta-sāsavo,
(āsava-vippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena saṃkhāra-kkhandho

atthi { hīno,
majjhimo,
paṇīto ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

22.

Duvidhena saṃkhāra-kkhandho

atthi (saṃyojanaṃ,
(no saṃyojanaṃ.

Tividhena saṃkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

23.

Duvidhena saṃkhāra-kkhandho

atthi (saṃyojaniyo,
(asaṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena saṃkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhipati ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

24.

Duvidhena saṃkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
(saṃyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena saṃkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādī ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

25.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniyo ca,
(saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ).

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

(atīto,
atthi anāgato,
(paccuppanno;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

26.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca,
(saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ).

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

(atītārammaṇo,
atthi anāgatārammaṇo,
(paccuppannārammaṇo;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

27.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
(saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

(ajjhatto,
atthi bahiddho,
(ajjhattabahiddho;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

28.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (gantho,
(no gantho.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

(ajjhattārammaṇo,
atthi bahiddhārammaṇo,
(ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

UBHATO VADḌHAKAṆ.¹

¹ S⁴: ubhato-vadḍhanakayaṃ nīṭhitayaṃ.

Sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi	{ kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
-------	------------------------------------	-------	---

Evañ sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi ¹	{ ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhatabhiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
--------------------	---	-------	---

Evañ sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo atthi avyākato; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evañ catuvīsatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho² atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evañ catuvīsatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tiṣṣavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā

¹ S^d and B insert beginning of full Tikāṇ : atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

² S^d inserts atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B inserts only atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . .

. . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāya-samphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassa-jā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ tiṅsavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Bahuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhā-samphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . mano-samphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ bahuvidhenasaṅkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . .,¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāya-samphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā, . . . pe . . . mano-samphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ bahuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.²

1.

Tattha katamo viññāṇakkhandho?

Ekavidhena viññāṇakkhandho: phassasampayutto.

¹ S^d inserts atthi vipāko.

² S^d: . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandho nitṭhito.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi sahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbidhena viññāṇakkhandho : atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : atthi sukhindriya-sampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sota-vīññāṇaṃ ghānavīññāṇaṃ jīvāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ. Evaṃ chabbidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyavīññāṇaṃ manodhātu manovīññāṇadhātu. Evaṃ sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyavīññāṇaṃ : atthi sukhasahagataṃ, atthi dukkhasahagataṃ, manodhātu, manovīññāṇadhātu. Evaṃ aṭṭhavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Navavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyavīññāṇaṃ, manodhātu, manovīññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ navavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Dasavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyavīññāṇaṃ atthi sukhasahagataṃ, atthi dukkhasahagataṃ, manodhātu, manovīññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

[These Ten Categories are now repeated, as in the case of foregoing Khandhā. Only the varying factors—Duvidhena, Tividhena—are given. The others are to be understood as set forth under Section 1.]

2.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { sahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
... pe ...
atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.¹
... pe ... Evaṃ dasavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

8.²

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :³

atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto ;
atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko ;
atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro ;
atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo ;
atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo ;
atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto ;
atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
asaṃyojaniyo ;
atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
saṃyojanavippayutto ;
atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyo ;
atthi ganthaniyo ...
atthi oghaniyo ...
atthi yoganiyo ...
atthi nivaraniyo ...

¹ So S^d, which, however, omits the first triplet. K. and B. give full Tikaṇ.

² S^d gives here an additional series; under Duvidhena only sahetuko, ahetuko; under Tividhena: ... vipāko ... pe ... ajjhattārammaṇo ...

³ Much abbreviated in S^d.

- atthi { parāmattho,
aparāmattho ;
- atthi { parāmāśasampayutto,
parāmāśavippayutto ;
- atthi { parāmāśavippayutta-parāmattho,
parāmāśavippayutta-aparāmattho ;
- atthi { upādiṇṇo,
anupādiṇṇo ;
- atthi { upādānasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi { saṅkiliṭṭho,
asaṅkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi { kilesasampayutto,
kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
na dassanena pahātabbo ;
- atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
- atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko . . .
- atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko . .
- atthi { savitakko,
avitakko ;
- atthi savicāro . . .
- atthi sappīṭiko . . .
- atthi { pītisahagato,
na pītisahagato ;
- atthi sukhasahagato . . .
- atthi upekhāsahagato . . .
- atthi { kāmāvacaro,
na kāmāvacaro ;
- atthi rūpāvacaro . . .
- atthi arūpāvacaro . . .
- atthi { pariyāpanno,
apariyāpanno ;
- atthi niyyāniko . . .
- atthi niyato . . .
- atthi sa-uttaro . . .
- atthi saraṇo . . .

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato.
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

4.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :¹

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

DUKAMŪLAKAJ.

5.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

6.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d and B. give first and last triplets of full Tikaj :
sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . .

² S^d has instead hetusampayutto, hetuvippayutto.
B. follows S^d, but adds . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . .

7.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :¹

atthi {sahetuko,
{ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi {ajjhattārammaṇo,
{bahiddhārammaṇo,
{ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

8.³

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :⁴

atthi {saraṇo,
{araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {ajjhattārammaṇo,
{bahiddhārammaṇo,
{ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

TIKAMŪLAKAJ.

9.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {sahetuko,
{ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {kusalo,
{akusalo,
{avyākato;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d has instead na hetu sahetuko, and full Dukaj greatly abbreviated.

² S^d as in Section 6. B. inserts : atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

³ S^d gives an additional series ; under Duvidhena : . . . sahetuko, ahetuko ; under Tividhena, first and last terms (sukhāya vedanāya, &c.) of full Tikaj.

⁴ S^d : na hetu sahetuko, and abbreviated Dukaj. B. inserts : atthi hetusampayutto, atthi hetuvippayutto ; . . . pe . . .

10.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi (hetusampayutto,
(hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

(sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
atthi - dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto.
(adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto :
. . . pe . . . Evañ, &c.

11.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi (na hetu sahetuko,¹
(na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

(vipāko,
atthi - vipākadhammadhammo,
(neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
. . . pe . . . Evañ, &c.

12.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi (lokiyo,
(lokuttaro.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

(upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
atthi - anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
(anupādiṇṇ'anupādāniyo ;
. . . pe . . . Evañ, &c.

NOTE. — Yathā saññākkhandhassa U'bhato vadḍhanakaya evaṇ viññāṇakkhandhassa vitthāretabbay.³

UBHATO VADḌHAKAYA.

¹ S^d has instead atthi nīvaraṇiyo. . . .

² S^d has instead atthi ajjhattārammaṇo. . . .

³ So S^d. K. and B. give full text as for saññākkhandho, pp. 34 foll.

Sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi	{ kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
-------	------------------------------------	-------	---

Evayṃ sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Apāro pi viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi ¹	{ ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhatabhiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
--------------------	---	-------	---

Evayṃ sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassa-paccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ. Evayṃ catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Apāro pi catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi² ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhata-bahiddhārammaṇo: sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ. Evayṃ catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Tiṣṣavidhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi¹ kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhu-

¹ S^d and B: atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi ajjhattārammaṇo . . .

² S^d and B. insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

viññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṇ. Evañ tiṇṣavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassa-paccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरिയാपन्नो; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरिയാपन्नो; cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṇ. Evañ bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियापन्नो; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियापन्नो; cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṇ. Evañ bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Ayañ vuccati viññāṇakkhandho.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṆ.²

Pañcakkhandhā: — rūpakkhando, vedanākkhandho, saññākkhandho, saṅkhārakkhandho, viññāṇakkhandho.

Pañcannañ khandhānañ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata,³ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayutta . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā, kati araṇā?

¹ S^d: atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . ., &c. B., as S^d, but omitting atthi vipāko . . .

² So K. and B. S^d: Viññāṇakkhandho niṭṭhito. Abhidhammabhājanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

³ In K. and B. . . . pe . . . begins here, the following question being omitted.

Rūpakkhando avyakato; cattāro khandhā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyakatā. Dve khandhā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, ādukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi; tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Rūpakkhando neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo; cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Rūpakkhando siyā upādinnupādāniyo siyā anupādinnupādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā.¹ Rūpakkhando asañkiliṭṭha-sañkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā sañkiliṭṭha-sañkilesikā siyā asañkiliṭṭha-sañkilesikā siyā asañkiliṭṭha-asañkilesikā. Rūpakkhando avitakka-avicāro; tayo khandhā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā; sañkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakka-vicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro, siyā na vattabbo savitakka-savicāro² ti pi avitakka-vicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo pītisahagato ti pi sukhāsahagato ti pi upekhāsahagato ti pi; vedānakkhandho siyā pītisahagato na sukhāsahagato na upekhāsahagato siyā na vattabbo pītisahagato ti. Tayo khandhā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhāsahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi. Rūpakkhando neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Rūpakkhando neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhando neva ācaya-gāmi na apacaya-gāmi; cattāro khandhā siyā ācaya-gāmino siyā apacaya-gāmino siyā neva ācaya-gāmino na apacaya-gāmino. Rūpakkhando neva sekho nāsekho; cattāro khandhā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā. Rūpakkhando paritto; cattāro khandhā siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā. Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā

¹ K: anupādinnānupādāniyā.

² S^d has savicāro only.

ti pi mahaggaṭṭārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi. Rūpakkhando majjhimo; cattāro khandhā siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā. Rūpakkhando aniyato; cattāro khandhā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggaḥetukā siyā maggaḍhipatino siyā na vattaḇḇā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggaḍhipatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppāḍino. Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgaṭṭārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḇḇā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgaṭṭārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhata - bahiddhā. Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā ajjhataṭṭārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhata-bahiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattaḇḇā ajjhataṭṭārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhata-bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi. Cattāro khandhā anidassana - appaṭiḡhā; rūpakkhando siyā sanidassana-sappaṭiḡho siyā anidassana-sappaṭiḡho siyā anidassana-appaṭiḡho.

Cattāro khandhā na hetū;¹ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetu siyā na hetu. Rūpakkhando ahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Rūpakkhando hetuvippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattaḇḇo hetu ceva sahetuko cāti² pi, sahetuko ceva na ca hetūti pi;³ tayo khandhā na vattaḇḇā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi, siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, siyā na vattaḇḇā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ti pi;³ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetu ceva sahetuko ca, siyā sahetuko ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattaḇḇo hetu ceva sahetuko cāti pi sahetuko ceva na ca hetūti pi.³ Rūpakkhando na vattaḇḇo hetu ceva hetusampayutto cāti pi, hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetūti pi;³ tayo khandhā na vattaḇḇā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, siyā na vattaḇḇā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetū ceva hetusampayutto ca, siyā hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattaḇḇo hetu ceva hetusampayutto cāti pi hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetūti pi. Rūpakkhando na⁵ hetu

¹ S^d never has hetū.

² S^d and B. omit ca before ti and ti pi always.

³ S^d: hetu ti pi.

⁴ S^d: hetu.

⁵ S^d has na ca.

ahetuko ; tayo khandhā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetukā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā na hetu sahetuko siyā na hetu ahetuko siyā na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi.

Sappaccayā. Saṅkhatā. Cattāro khandhā anidassanā ; rūpakkhandho siyā sanidassano siyā anidassano. Cattāro khandhā appaṭighā ; rūpakkhandho siyā sappatigho siyā appaṭigho. Rūpakkhandho rūpaṇ ; cattāro khandhā arūpā. Rūpakkhandho lokiyo ; cattāro khandhā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Cattāro khandhā no āsavā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo.¹ Rūpakkhandho sāsavo ; cattāro khandhā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Rūpakkhandho āsavavippayutto ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo āsavo ceva sāsavo cāti,² sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti,² siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo ceva sāsavo ca, siyā sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbo āsavo ceva sāsavo cāti pi sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ti pi ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca, siyā āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi, āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Rūpakkhandho āsavavippayutta-sāsavo ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no saṇyojanā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṇyojanaṇ siyā no saṇyojanaṇ. Rūpakkhandho saṇyojaniyo ; cattāro khandhā siyā saṇyojaniyā siyā asaṇyojaniyā. Rūpakkhandho saṇyojanavippayutto ; cattāro khandhā siyā saṇyojanasampayuttā siyā saṇyojanavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo saṇyojanaṇ ceva saṇyojaniyo cāti, saṇyojaniyo ceva no ca saṇyojanaṇ ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā saṇyojanā ceva saṇyojaniyā cāti, siyā saṇyojaniyā

¹ S^d : siyā no āsavo siyā no anāsavo.

² S^d and B. : ti only.

ceva no ca saṅgyojanā, siyā na vattabbā saṅgyojaniyā ceva no ca saṅgyojanā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṅgyojanañ ceva saṅgyojaniyo ca, siyā saṅgyojaniyo ceva no ca saṅgyojanañ, siyā na vattabbo saṅgyojanañ ceva saṅgyojaniyo cāti pi saṅgyojaniyo ceva no ca saṅgyojanan ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo saṅgyojanañ ceva saṅgyojanasampayutto cāti pi, saṅgyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṅgyojanan ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā saṅgyojanā ceva saṅgyojanasampayuttā cāti, siyā saṅgyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅgyojanā, siyā na vattabbā saṅgyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅgyojanā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṅgyojanañ ceva saṅgyojanasampayutto ca, siyā saṅgyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṅgyojanañ, siyā na vattabbo saṅgyojanañ ceva saṅgyojanasampayutto cāti pi, saṅgyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṅgyojanan ti pi. Rūpakkhando saṅgyojanavippayutta-saṅgyojaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅgyojanavippayutta-saṅgyojaniyā siyā saṅgyojanavippayutta-asāṅgyojaniyā, siyā na vattabbā saṅgyojanavippayutta-saṅgyojaniyā ti pi saṅgyojanavippayutta-asāṅgyojaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no ganthā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Rūpakkhando ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Rūpakkhando ganthavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho; tayo khandhā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattabbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca, siyā ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti pi, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti, siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattabbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca, siyā ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho; siyā na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkhando ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā, siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . .

Cattāro khandhā no nīvaraṇā;¹ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇaṇ siyā no nīvaraṇaṇ. Rūpakkkhandho nīvaraṇiyo, cattāro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇiyā siyā anīvaraṇiyā; rūpakkkhandho nīvaraṇavippayutto, cattāro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā. Rūpakkkhandho na vattabbo nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyo cāti, nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyā cāti, siyā nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā, siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca, siyā nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ, siyā na vattabbo nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyo cāti pi nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho no vattabbo nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ ti pi; tayo khandhā no vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cā ti, siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto ca, siyā nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ, siyā na vattabbo nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyo; cattāro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā, siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā, siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no parāmāsā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāso siyo no parāmāso. Rūpakkkhandho parāmattho; cattāro khandhā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Rūpakkkhandho parāmāsavippayutto; tayo khandhā siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāsasampayutto siyā parāmāsavippayutto siyā na vattabbo parāmāsasampayutto ti pi parāmāsavippayutto ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho na vattabbo parāmāso ceva parāmattho cāti pi, parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso; tayo khandhā no vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā, siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāso ceva parāmattho ca, siyā parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso, siyā na vattabbo parāmāso ceva parāmattho cāti pi, parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho parāmāsavippayutta-parāmattho; cattāro khandhā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippa-

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to the next paragraph.

yutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā sārāmaṇā. Cattāro khandhā no cittā; viññāṇakkhandho cittaṃ.¹ Tayo khandhā cetāsikā; dve khandhā acetāsikā. Tayo khandhā cittaśampayuttā; rūpakkhando citta-vip-payutto; viññāṇakkhandho na vattabbo cittaena sampayutto ti pi cittaena vippayutto ti pi. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭhā; rūpakkhando citta-visaṃsaṭṭho; viññāṇakkhandho na vattabbo cittaena saṃsaṭṭho ti pi cittaena visaṃsaṭṭho ti pi. Tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānā; viññāṇakkhandho no citta-samuṭṭhāno; rūpakkhando siyā citta-samuṭṭhāno siyā no citta-samuṭṭhāno. Tayo khandhā citta-sahabhūno; viññāṇakkhandho no citta-sahabhū; rūpakkhando citta-sahabhū siyā no citta-sahabhū. Tayo khandhā citta-nuparivattino; viññāṇakkhandho no citta-nuparivatti; rūpakkhando siyā citta-nuparivatti siyā no citta-nuparivatti. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; dve khandhā no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhūno; dve khandhā no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhūno. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā-nuparivattino; dve khandhā no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā-nuparivattino.

Tayo khandhā bahirā; viññāṇakkhandho ajjhattiko;² rūpakkhando siyā ajjhattiko, siyā bahiro. Cattāro khandhā no upādā;³ rūpakkhando siyā upādā siyā no upādā, siyā upādāṇo siyā anupādāṇo.

Cattāro khandhā no upādānā; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ siyā no upādānaṃ. Rūpakkhando upādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Rūpakkhando upādānavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo cāti, upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti, siyā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā, siyā na vattabbā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo ca, siyā upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo cāti pi, upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādānasam-

¹ S^d and B. invert the order of these two alternatives.

² S^d and B. invert the order of these two alternatives.

³ K: nupādā and nupādānā always.

payutto cāti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti, siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayutto ca, siyā upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayutto ti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho upādānavippayutta - upādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā, siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no kilesā; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa; rūpakkkhandho saṃkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃkilesikā siyā asaṃkilesikā; rūpakkkhandho asaṃkiliṭṭho; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṃkiliṭṭhā; rūpakkkhandho kilesavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Rūpakkkhandho na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṃkilesiko cāti, saṃkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṃkilesikā cāti, siyā saṃkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā, siyā na vattabbā saṃkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa ceva saṃkilesiko ca, siyā saṃkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṃkilesiko cāti pi, saṃkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṃkiliṭṭho cāti pi saṃkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṃkiliṭṭhā cāti, siyā saṃkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā, siyā na vattabbā saṃkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa ceva saṃkiliṭṭho ca, siyā saṃkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṃkiliṭṭho cāti pi, saṃkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho na vattabbo kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto cāti pi, kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti, siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, siyā kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbo kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto cāti pi kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho kilesavippayutta-saṃkilesiko;¹ cattāro khandhā siyā kilesa-

¹ S^d: kilesasampayutta-saṃkilesiko.

vippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā ti pi.

Rūpakkkandho na dassanena pahātabbo ; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Rūpakkkandho na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Rūpakkkandho na dassanena pahātabbahetuko ; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkkandho na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkkandho avitakkō ; cattāro khandhā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Rūpakkkandho avicāro ; cattāro khandhā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Rūpakkkandho appītiko ; cattāro khandhā siyā sappitikā siyā appitikā. Rūpakkkandho na pītisahagato ; cattāro khandhā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dve khandhā na sukkhasahagatā ; tayo khandhā siyā sukkhasahagatā siyā na sukkhasahagatā. Dve khandhā na upekkhāsahagatā ; tayo khandhā siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā. Rūpakkkandho kāmāvacaro ; cattāro khandhā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Rūpakkkandho na rūpāvacaro ; cattāro khandhā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Rūpakkkandho na arūpāvacaro ; cattāro khandhā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Rūpakkkandho pariyāpanno ; cattāro khandhā siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā. Rūpakkkandho aniyyāniko ; cattāro khandhā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā. Rūpakkkandho aniyato ; cattāro khandhā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Rūpakkkandho sa-uttaro ; cattāro khandhā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Rūpakkkandho araṇo ; cattāro khandhā siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAṢṢĪPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

KHANDHAVIBHAṆGO PAṬHAMO SAMATTO.²

¹ S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṇ*.

² K. and B. omit *paṭhamo*. B. and S^d omit *samatto*, B. substituting *niṭṭhito*.

II

ĀYATANAVIBHAJJO

DVĀDASĀYATANĀNI: cakkhāyatanaṃ rūpāyatanaṃ, sotāyatanaṃ saddāyatanaṃ, ghāṇāyatanaṃ gandhāyatanaṃ, jivhāyatanaṃ rasāyatanaṃ, kāyāyatanaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ, manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ.

Cakkhuṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; rūpā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā; sotaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; saddā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā; ghāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; gandhā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā; jivhā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā; rasā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā; kāyo anicco dukkho anattā vipariṇāmadhammo; phoṭṭhabbā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā; mano anicco dukkho anattā vipariṇāmadhammo; dhammā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṃ.¹

Dvādasāyatanaṇi :

cakkhāyatanaṃ
sotāyatanaṃ
ghāṇāyatanaṃ
jivhāyatanaṃ
kāyāyatanaṃ
manāyatanaṃ

rūpāyatanaṃ
saddāyatanaṃ
gandhāyatanaṃ
rasāyatanaṃ
phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ
dhammāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cakkhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo² attabhāvo pariyāpanno anidassano sappatigho:—yena

¹ So K. also.

² K. elides the rest of this paragraph. See Dh. S. § 597.

cakkhunā anidassanena sappatighena rūpaṃ sanidassanaṃ sappatighaṃ passaṃ vā passati vā passissati vā passe vā—cakkhuṃ p'etaṃ, cakkhāyatanaṃ p'etaṃ, cakkhudhātu p'esā, cakkhundriyaṃ p'etaṃ, loka p'eso, dvārā p'esā, samuddo p'eso, paṇḍaraṃ p'etaṃ, khettaṃ p'etaṃ, vatthuṃ p'etaṃ, nettaṃ p'etaṃ, nayaṇaṃ p'etaṃ, orimaṃ tiraṃ p'etaṃ, suñño gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati cakkhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sotāyatanaṃ¹ . . . ghāṇāyatanaṃ . . . jivhāyatanaṃ . . . kāyāyatanaṃ ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe² . . . suñño gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati kāyāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ manāyatanaṃ ?

Ekavidhena manāyatanaṃ : phassasampayutto. Duvidhena manāyatanaṃ : atthi sahetukaṃ, atthi ahetukaṃ. Tividhena manāyatanaṃ : atthi kusalaṃ, atthi akusalaṃ, atthi avyākataṃ.³ Catubbidhena manāyatanaṃ : atthi kāmāvacaraṃ, atthi rūpāvacaraṃ, atthi arūpāvacaraṃ, atthi apariyāpannaṃ. Pañcavidhena manāyatanaṃ : atthi sukhindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi dukkhindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi somanassindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi domanassindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi upekkhindriyasampayuttaṃ. Chabbidhena manāyatanaṃ : cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ. Sattavidhena manāyatanaṃ : cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Atthavidhena manāyatanaṃ : cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ atthi sukhasahagataṃ, atthi dukkhasahagataṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu. Navavidhena manāyatanaṃ : cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ, &c. Dasavidhena manāyatanaṃ : cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ atthi sukhasahagataṃ, atthi dukkhasahagataṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena manāyatanaṃ.⁴

¹ See Dh. S. §§ 601, 605, 609 for full answers. S^d and B. give them in full. K. as above.

² See Dh. S. § 613.

³ K. has here . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena manāyatanaṃ.

⁴ B. continues : Ekavidhena manāyatanaṃ : phassasampayuttaṃ. Duvidhena and Tividhena, as on p. 54 § 2 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ bahavidhena manāyatanaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati manāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtaṃ upādāya vaṇṇa-nibhā . . . pe¹ . . . rūpadhātu p'esā : idaṃ vuccati rūpāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saddāyatanaṃ . . . gandhāyatanaṃ . . . rasāyatanaṃ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ?²

Paṭhavīdhātu³ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu p'esā : idaṃ vuccati phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho, yaṃ ca rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ pariyāpannaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho : phassasampayutto.⁴ Duvidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko. Tividhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . Evaṃ bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho? Ekavidhena saññākkhandho : phassasampayutto . . . pe⁵ . . . Evaṃ bahuvidhena saññākkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho? Ekavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cittasampayutto . . . pe.⁶ . . . Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi sahetu, atthi na hetu. Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho . . . pe Evaṃ bahuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatanapariyāpannaṃ?

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabalīkāro āhāro :⁷ idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatana-pariyāpannaṃ.

Tattha katamā asaṅkhatā⁸ dhātu?

¹ So K. S^d and B. give each reply in full, as in Dh. S. §§ 617, 621, 625, 629.

² See Dh. S. § 648.

³ B : pathavī°.

⁴ K. begins its pe here.

⁵ K. omits to Evaṃ bahuvidhena. . . .

⁶ S^d elides as in the preceding reply.

⁷ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 660 with 596.

⁸ B : asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo : ayaṃ vuccati asaṃkhatā¹ dhātu.

Idaṃ vuccati dhammāyatanaṃ.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANĪYAṬṬ.²

Dvādasāyatanaṇi ; cakkhāyatanaṃ rūpāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ. Dvādasannaṃ āyatanaṇaṃ kati kusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Dasāyatanaṃ avyākata ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasāyatanaṃ na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi ; manāyatanaṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā ;¹ dvāyatanaṃ siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Pañcāyatanaṃ upādinnupādāniyā ; saddāyatanaṃ anupādinnupādāniyā ;³ cuttārayatanaṃ siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnā-anupādāniyā ;⁴ dvāyatanaṃ siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnā-anupādāniyā.

Dasāyatanaṃ asaṃkiliṭṭha-saṃkilesikā ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā saṃkiliṭṭha-saṃkilesikā siyā asaṃkiliṭṭha-saṃkilesikā siyā asaṃkiliṭṭha-saṃkilesikā.

Dasāyatanaṃ avitakka-avicārā ; manāyatanaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-vicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-vicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakka-vicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhāsahagatā ti pi upekkhāsahagatā ti pi ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā pītisahagatā

¹ B : asaṃkhatā ca dhātu.

² So K. also.

³ See Dh. S. §§ 654, 656.

⁴ K : anupādinnaṇupādāniyā.

siyā sukhasaḥagatā siyā upekkhāsaḥagatā, siyā na vattaḥabbā pītisaḥagatā ti pi sukhasaḥagatā ti pi upekkhāsaḥagatā ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva ācayagāmino¹ na apacayagāmino; dvāyatanaṃ siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino² siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva sekhā nāsekhā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Dasāyatanaṃ parittā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattaḥabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ majjhimā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇītā.

Dasāyatanaṃ aniyatā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhīpatino siyā na vattaḥabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi.

Pañcāyatanaṃ siyā uppannā siyā uppādinō, na vattaḥabbā anuppannā ti; saddāyatanaṃ siyā uppannaṃ siyā anuppannaṃ, na vattaḥabbā uppāditī; pañcāyatanaṃ siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinō; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā uppannaṃ siyā anuppannaṃ siyā uppādi siyā na vattaḥabbā uppannaṃ ti pi anuppannaṃ ti pi uppāditī pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā atitāṃ siyā anāgatāṃ siyā paccuppannaṃ siyā na vattaḥabbā atitāṃ ti pi anāgataṃ ti pi paccuppannaṃ ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na

¹ Sd and B : nevācayā°.

² Sd omits the second alternative.

vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siya ajjhata siya bahiddhā siya ajjhatabhiddhā.

Dasāyatanaṇā anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṇā siya ajjhataṇārammaṇā siya bahiddhārammaṇā siya ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā siya na vattabbā ajjhataṇārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rūpāyatanaṇaṇ sanidassana-sappaṭighaṇ; navāyatanaṇ anidassana-sappaṭighā; dvāyatanaṇ anidassana-sappaṭighā.

Ekādasāyatanaṇ na hetū; dhammāyatanaṇ siya hetu siya na hetu.

Dasāyatanaṇ ahetukā; dvāyatanaṇ siya sahetukā siya ahetukā. Dasāyatanaṇ hetuvippayuttā; dvāyatanaṇ siya hetusampayuttā siya hetuvippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṇ na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi¹ sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ti pi;² manāyatanaṇ na vattabbāṇ hetū ceva sahetukaṇ cāti, siya sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetu, siya na vattabbāṇ sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetūti;³ dhammāyatanaṇ siya hetu ceva sahetukaṇ ca, siya sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetu, siya na vattabbāṇ hetu ceva sahetukaṇ cāti pi sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Dasāyatanaṇ na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi; manāyatanaṇ na vattabbāṇ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ cāti, siya hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetu, siya na vattabbāṇ hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetūti; dhammāyatanaṇ siya hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ ca siya hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetu siya na vattabbāṇ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Dasāyatanaṇ na hetū ahetukā; manāyatanaṇ siya na hetu sahetukaṇ siya na hetu ahetukaṇ; dhammāyatanaṇ siya na hetu sahetukaṇ siya na hetu ahetukaṇ; siya na vattabbāṇ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṇ sappaccayā: dhammāyatanaṇ siya sappaccayaṇ siya appaccayaṇ.

Ekādasāyatanaṇ saṇkhatā; dhammāyatanaṇ siya saṇkhatay siya asaṇkhatay.

Ekādasāyatanaṇ anidassanaṇ: rūpāyatanaṇ sanidassanaṇ.⁴

¹ Sd and B. always read ti pi without ca.

² Sd omits ti pi.

³ Sd: ti pi.

⁴ Sd: Rūpāyatanaṇ anidassanaṇ: ekādasā āyatana (sic) anidassanaṇ (sic). B. inverts order of the sentences.

Dasāyatanā sappatighā ; dvāyatanā appatighā.

Dasāyatanā rūpā ; manāyatanā arūpaṃ ; dhammāyatanā siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Dasāyatanā lokiyā ; dvāyatanā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Ekādasāyatanā no āsavā ; dhammāyatanā siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dasāyatanā sāsavā ; dvāyatanā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Dasāyatanā āsavavippayuttā ; dvāyatanā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti,¹ sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ; manāyatanā na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavaṇ cāti, siyā sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavo ti ; dhammāyatanā siyā āsavo ceva sāsavaṇ ca, siyā sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavaṇ cāti pi sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; manāyatanā na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṇ cāti, siyā āsavasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca āsavo ti ; dhammāyatanā siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṇ ca, siyā āsavasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṇ cāti pi, āsavasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ; dvāyatanā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no saṃyojanā ; dhammāyatanā siyā saṃyojanaṃ siyā no saṃyojanaṃ. Dasāyatanā saṃyojanīyā ; dvāyatanā siyā saṃyojanīyā siyā asaṃyojanīyā. Dasāyatanā saṃyojanavippayuttā ; dvāyatanā siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā siyā saṃyojanavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanīyā cāti, saṃyojanīyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ; manāyatanā na vattabbā saṃyojanaṇ ceva saṃyojanīyaṃ cāti, siyā saṃyojanīyaṇ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanīyaṇ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti ; dhammāyatanā siyā saṃyojanaṇ ceva saṃyojanīyaṇ ca, siyā saṃyojanīyaṇ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanaṇ ceva saṃyojanīyaṇ cāti pi saṃyojanīyaṇ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi ; manā-

¹ S^d and B. omit ca in such passages.

yatanaya) na vattabbaya) saṃyojanāṇi ceva saṃyojanasampayuttaṇi cāti, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttaṇi ceva no ca saṃyojanaya), siyā na vattabbaya) saṃyojanasampayuttaṇi ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti; dhammāyatanaya) siyā saṃyojanāṇi ceva saṃyojanasampayuttaṇi ca, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttaṇi ceva no ca saṃyojanaya), siyā na vattabbaya) saṃyojanāṇi ceva saṃyojanasampayuttaṇi cāti pi, saṃyojanasampayuttaṇi ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Dasāyatanā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā ti pi, saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā ti pi.

Ekadasāyatanā no ganthā; dhammāyatanaya) siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Dasāyatanā ganthaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Dasāyatanā ganthavippayutta; dvāyatanā siyā ganthasampayutta siyā ganthavippayutta. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; manāyatanaya) na vattabbaya) gantho ceva ganthaniyāṇi cāti, siyā ganthaniyāṇi ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaya) ganthaniyāṇi ceva no ca gantho ti; dhammāyatanaya) siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyāṇi ca, siyā ganthaniyāṇi ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaya) gantho ceva ganthaniyāṇi cāti pi, ganthaniyāṇi ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayutta cāti pi, ganthasampayutta ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; manāyatanaya) na vattabbaya) gantho ceva ganthasampayuttaṇi cāti¹ siyā ganthasampayuttaṇi ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaya) ganthasampayuttaṇi ceva no ca gantho ti;² dhammāyatanaya) siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttaṇi ca, siyā ganthasampayuttaṇi ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaya) gantho ceva ganthasampayuttaṇi cāti pi, ganthasampayuttaṇi ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dasāyatanā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi, ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Ekadasāyatanā no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe³ . . . no nīvaraṇā; dhammāyatanaya) siyā nīvaraṇaya) siyā no nīvaraṇaya)⁴ Dasāyatanā nīvaraṇiyā; dvāyatanā

¹ Sd: ti pi.

² Sd: ti pi.

³ K. omits . . . pe . . .

⁴ Sd omits this final phrase.

siyā nivaraniyā siyā anivaraniyā. Dasāyatanā nivarana-vippayuttā; dvāyatanā siyā nivaranasampayuttā siyā nivarana-vippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā nivarana ceva nivaraniyā cāti, nivaraniyā ceva no ca nivarana; manāyatanā na vattabbā nivarana ceva nivaraniyā cāti, siyā nivaraniyā ceva no ca nivarana, siyā na vattabbā nivaraniyā ceva no ca nivarana ti; dhammāyatanā siyā nivarana ceva nivaraniyā ca siyā nivaraniyā ceva no ca nivarana, siyā na vattabbā nivarana ceva nivaraniyā cāti pi nivaraniyā ceva no ca nivarana ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā nivarana ceva nivarana-sampayuttā cāti pi, nivaranasampayuttā ceva no ca nivarana ti pi; manāyatanā na vattabbā nivarana ceva nivaranasampayutta cāti, siyā nivaranasampayutta ceva no ca nivarana, siyā na vattabbā nivaranasampayutta ceva no ca nivarana ti; dhammāyatanā siyā nivarana ceva nivaranasampayutta ca, siyā nivaranasampayutta ceva no ca nivarana, siyā na vattabbā nivarana ceva nivaranasampayutta cāti pi nivaranasampayutta ceva no ca nivarana ti pi. Dasāyatanā nivarana-vippayutta-nivaraniyā; dvāyatanā siyā nivarana-vippayutta-nivaraniyā siyā nivarana-vippayutta-anivaraniyā siyā na vattabbā nivarana-vippayutta-nivaraniyā ti pi nivarana-vippayutta-anivaraniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no parāmāsā; dhammāyatanā siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Dasāyatanā parāmatthā; dvāyatanā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Dasāyatanā parāmāsavippayuttā; manāyatanā siyā parāmāsasampayutta siyā parāmāsavippayutta; dhammāyatanā siyā parāmāsasampayutta siyā parāmāsavippayutta siyā na vattabbā parāmāsasampayutta ti pi parāmāsavippayutta ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā; manāyatanā na vattabbā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā cāti, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso, siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti; dhammāyatanā siyā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā ca,¹ siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso, siyā na vattabbā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā cāti pi, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Dasāyatanā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā; dvāyatanā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsa-

¹ Sd : aparāmatthā.

vippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; manāyatanaṇ sārammaṇaṇ; dhammāyatanaṇ siyā sārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Manāyatanaṇ cittaṇ; ekādasāyatanā no citta. Ekādasāyatanā acetasikā; dhammāyatanaṇ siyā cetasikaṇ siyā acetasikaṇ. Dasāyatanā cittavippayuttā; dhammāyatanaṇ siyā cittasampayuttaṇ siyā cittavippayuttaṇ; manāyatanaṇ na vattabbaṇ cittaena sampayuttan ti pi cittaena vippayuttan ti pi. Dasāyatanā cittavisaṇṣatthā; dhammāyatanaṇ siyā cittasaṇṣatthaṇ siyā cittavisaṇṣatthaṇ; manāyatanaṇ na vattabbaṇ cittaena saṇṣatthan ti pi cittaena visaṇṣatthan ti pi. Chāyatanā no cittasamutthānā; chāyatanā siyā cittasamutthānā siyā no cittasamutthānā. Ekādasāyatanā no cittasahabhuno; dhammāyatanaṇ siyā cittasahabhu siyā no cittasahabhu. Ekādasāyatanā no cittānuparivattino; dhammāyatanaṇ siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti. Ekādasāyatanā no cittasaṇṣattha-samutthānā; dhammāyatanaṇ siyā cittasaṇṣattha-samutthānaṇ siyā no cittasaṇṣattha-samutthānaṇ. Ekādasāyatanā no cittasaṇṣattha-samutthāna-sahabhuno; dhammāyatanaṇ siyā cittasaṇṣattha-samutthāna-sahabhu siyā no cittasaṇṣattha-samutthāna-sahabhu. Ekādasāyatanā no cittasaṇṣattha-samutthānānuparivattino; dhammāyatanaṇ siyā cittasaṇṣattha-samutthānānuparivatti siyā no cittasaṇṣattha-samutthānānuparivatti.

Chāyatanā ajjhattikā; chāyatanā bāhirā. Navāyatanā upādā; dvāyatanā no upādā;¹ dhammāyatanaṇ siyā upādā siyā no upādā. Pañcāyatanā upādinnā; saddāyatanāṇ anupādinnāṇ; chāyatanā siyā upādinnā siyā anupādinnā.

Ekādasāyatanā no upādānā;² dhammāyatanaṇ siyā upādānaṇ siyā no upādānaṇ. Dasāyatanā upādāniyā; dvāyatanā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Dasāyatanā upādānavippayuttā, dvāyatanā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabba upādānā ceva upādāniyā cūti, upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā; manāyatanaṇ na vattabbaṇ upādānaṇ ceva upādāniyaṇ cūti, siyā upādāniyaṇ ceva no ca upādānaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ upādāniyaṇ ceva no ca upādānaṇ ti; dhammāyatanaṇ siyā upādānaṇ ceva upādāniyaṇ ca, siyā upādāniyaṇ ceva no ca upādānaṇ, siyā na vattabbaṇ upādānaṇ

¹ K : 'nupādā.

² K : 'nupādānā alwaya.

ceva upādāniyañ cāti pi upādāniyañ ceva no ca upādānan ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi, upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi, manāyatanaṃ na vattabbā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti, siyā upādāna-sampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā no vattabbā upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānan ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca, siyā upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti pi upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānan ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no kilesā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Dasāyatanaṃ saṃkilesikā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā saṃkilesikā siyā asaṃkilesikā. Dasāyatanaṃ asaṃkiliṭṭhā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā saṃkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṃkiliṭṭhā. Dasāyatanaṃ kilesavippayuttā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṃkilesikā cāti, saṃkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; manāyatanaṃ na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṃkilesikañ cāti, siyā saṃkilesikañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā saṃkilesikañ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā kilesa ceva saṃkilesikañ ca, siyā saṃkilesikaṃ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṃkilesikañ cāti pi, saṃkilesikaṃ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṃkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṃkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṃkiliṭṭhañ cāti, siyā saṃkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā saṃkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā kilesa ceva saṃkiliṭṭhañ ca, siyā saṃkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ cāti pi, saṃkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti, siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttaṃ cāti pi kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ kilesavippayutta-saṃkilesikā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā kilesavippayutta-saṃkilesikā siyā

kilesavippayutta-asañkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta - saṅkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta - asaṅkilesikā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā dassanena pahātabbā; dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Dasāyatanā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dvāyatanā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Dasāyatanā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Dasāyatanā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; dvāyatanā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Dasāyatanā avitakkā; dvāyatanā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Dasāyatanā avicārā; dvāyatanā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Dasāyatanā appitīkā; dvāyatanā siyā sappitīkā siyā appitīkā. Dasāyatanā na pītisahagatā; dvāyatanā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dasāyatanā na sukhasahagatā; dvāyatanā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Dasāyatanā na upekhāsahagatā; dvāyatanā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Dasāyatanā kāmāvacarā; dvāyatanā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Dasāyatanā na rūpāvacarā; dvāyatanā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanā na arūpāvacarā; dvāyatanā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanā pariyāpannā; dvāyatanā siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā anīyyānikā; dvāyatanā siyā niyyānikā siyā anīyyānikā. Dasāyatanā aniyatā; dvāyatanā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanā sa-uttarā; dvāyatanā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Dasāyatanā araṇā; dvāyatanā siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

ĀYATANAVIBHAJJO SAMATTO DUTIYO.¹

¹ B. and S^d substitute *niṭṭhito* for *samatto*. Only S^d adds *dutiyo*.

III

DHĀTUVIBHAṆGO

CHA dhātuyo : paṭhaviḍhātu,¹ āpodhātu, tejodhātu, vāyodhātu, ākāśadhātu, viññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā paṭhaviḍhātu ?

Paṭhaviḍhātu dvayaṇ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā paṭhaviḍhātu ?¹

Yaṇ ajjhattaṇ paccattaṇ kakkhaḷaṇ kharigataṇ kakkhaḷattaṇ kakkhaḷabhāvo ajjhattaṇ upādinnaṇ, seyyathidaṇ :² kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṇsaṇ nahāru³ atthi atthimiñjaṇ⁴ vakkhaṇ hadayaṇ yakaṇaṇ kilomakaṇ pihakaṇ papphāsaṇ antaṇ antagunaṇ udariyaṇ karisaṇ, yaṇ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaṇ paccattaṇ kakkhaḷaṇ kharigataṇ kakkhaḷattaṇ kakkhaḷabhāvo ajjhattaṇ upādinnaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati ajjhattikā paṭhaviḍhātu.

Tatha katamā bāhirā paṭhaviḍhātu ?

Yaṇ bāhiraṇ kakkhaḷaṇ kharigataṇ kakkhaḷattaṇ kakkhaḷabhāvo bahiddhā anupādinnaṇ, seyyathidaṇ : ayo lohaṇ tipu sisaṇ sajjhu⁵ muttā maṇi veluriyo saṅkho silā pavāḷaṇ rajataṇ jātarūpaṇ lohitaṇko⁶ masāragallaṇ tiṇaṇ katthaṇ sakkharā kathalā⁶ bhūmi pāsāṇo⁷ pabbato ; yaṇ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiraṇ kakkhaḷaṇ kharigataṇ kakkhaḷattaṇ kakkhaḷabhāvo bahiddhā anupādinnaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati bāhirā paṭhaviḍhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā paṭhaviḍhātu yā ca bāhirā paṭhaviḍhātu, tad-ekajjhaṇ abhisañyūhitvā abhisañkhipitvā : ayaṇ vuccati paṭhaviḍhātu.

¹ B : pathavi° *always*.

² K. *punctuates thus* : upādinnaṇ : seyyathidaṇ ? So below.

³ K and B : nhāru. ⁴ So S^d. K and B : atthimiñjaṇ.

⁵ B and S^d : sajjhaṇ. ⁶ K and B : lohitaṇgo.

⁷ S^d and B : sakkharaṇ, kathalaṇ. ⁸ S^d : pāsāṇo.

Tattha katamā āpodhātu ?

Āpodhātu dvayan : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā āpodhātu ?

Yaṇ ajjhattan paccattan āpo āpogatan sneho snehagatan¹ bandhanattan rūpassa ajjhattan upādinnaṇ, seyyathidaṇ : pittaṇ semhaṇ pubbo lohitaṇ sedo medo assu vasā khelo singhānikā lasikā muttaṇ, yaṇ vā pan' aññaṃ pi atthi ajjhattan paccattan āpo āpogatan sneho snehagatan bandhanattan rūpassa ajjhattan upādinnaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati ajjhattikā āpodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā āpodhātu ?

Yaṇ bāhiraṇ āpo āpogatan sneho snehagatan bandhanattan rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnaṇ, seyyathidaṇ : mūlaraso khandharaso tacaraso pattaraso puppharaso phalaraso khiraṇ dadhi sappi navanitaṇ telaṇ madhu phāṇitaṇ bhummaṇi vā udakāṇi antalikkhaṇi vā, yaṇ vā pan' aññaṃ pi atthi bāhiraṇ āpo āpogatan sneho snehagatan bandhanattan rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati bāhirā āpodhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu, tad-ekajjhaṇ abhisanyūhitvā abhisankhipitvā : ayaṇ vuccati āpodhātu.

Tattha kāmā tejjodhātu ?

Tejjodhātu dvayan : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā tejjodhātu ? Yaṇ ajjhattan paccattan tejo tejjogatan usmā usmāgatan usumaṇ usumagatan ajjhattan upādinnaṇ, seyyathidaṇ : yena ca santappati yena ca jirate² yena ca pariḍayhati³ yena ca asitapitakhāyitasāyitaṇ sammā pariḍāmaṇ gacchati, yaṇ vā pan' aññaṃ pi atthi ajjhattan paccattan tejo tejjogatan usmā usmāgatan usumaṇ usumagatan ajjhattan upādinnaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati ajjhattikā tejjodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā tejjodhātu ?

Yaṇ bāhiraṇ tejo tejjogatan usmā usmāgatan usumaṇ usumagatan bahiddhā anupādinnaṇ, seyyathidaṇ : kaṭṭhaggi sakalikaggi tiṇaggi gomayaggi thusaggi saṅkāraggi indaggi aggisantāpo suriyasantāpo kaṭṭhasannicayasantāpo tiṇasannicayasantāpo⁴ dhaññasannicayasantāpo bhasmāsannicayasantāpo, yaṇ vā pan' aññaṃ pi atthi bāhiraṇ tejo tejjogatan usmā usmāgatan usumaṇ usumagatan bahiddhā anupādinnaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati bāhirā tejjodhātu.

¹ S^d : sineho sinehagatan. ² S^d : jiriyati. B : jirayati.

³ S^d : ḍayhati. K : paridayhati.

⁴ S^d : tinā°.

Yā ca ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu, tad-ekajjhaṇ abhisanyūhitvā abhisankhipitvā : ayaṇ vuccati tejodhātu.

Tattha katamā vāyodhātu ?

Vāyodhātu dvayaṇ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā vāyodhātu ?

Yaṇ ajjhattaṇ paccattaṇ vāyo vāyogataṇ thammbhitattaṇ rūpassa ajjhattaṇ¹ upādinnaṇ, seyyathidaṇ : uddhangamā vātā adhogamā vātā kucchisayā vātā koṭṭhasayā vātā aṅgamāṅgānusārino vātā satthakavātā khurakavātā² uppalakavātā assāso passāso,³ yaṇ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaṇ paccattaṇ vāyo vāyogataṇ thammbhitattaṇ rūpassa ajjhattaṇ upādinnaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati ajjhattikā vāyodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā vāyodhātu ?

Yaṇ bāhiraṇ vāyo vāyogataṇ thammbhitattaṇ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnaṇ, seyyathidaṇ : puratthimā vātā pacchimā vātā uttarā vātā dakkhiṇā vātā sarajā vātā arajā vātā sītā vātā unhā⁴ vātā parittā vātā adhimattā vātā kālā vātā verambhavātā pakkhavātā supanna⁵ vātā⁵ tālavaṇṭa-vātā vidhūpanavātā ; yaṇ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiraṇ vāyo vāyogataṇ thammbhitattaṇ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati bāhirā vāyodhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu, tad-ekajjhaṇ abhisanyūhitvā abhisankhipitvā : ayaṇ vuccati vāyodhātu.

Tattha katamā ākāsadhātu ?

Ākāsadhātu dvayaṇ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu ?

Yaṇ ajjhattaṇ paccattaṇ ākāso ākāsagataṇ aghaṇ aghagataṇ vivaro vivaragataṇ asamphuṭṭhaṇ maṇsalohitehi ajjhattaṇ upādinnaṇ, seyyathidaṇ : —Kaṇṇacchiddaṇ nāsacchiddaṇ mukhadvāraṇ, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṇ ajjhoharati, yattha ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṇ santiṭṭhati, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṇ adhobhāgaṇ nikkhamati, yaṇ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaṇ paccattaṇ ākāso ākāsagataṇ aghaṇ aghagataṇ vivaro vivaragataṇ asamphuṭṭhaṇ maṇsalohitehi ajjhattaṇ upādinnaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā ākāsadhātu ?

Yaṇ bāhiraṇ ākāso ākāsagataṇ aghaṇ aghagataṇ vivaro

¹ S^d adds paccattaṇ.

² S^d : satthakā vātā khurakā vātā.

³ S^d adds iti vā.

⁴ S^d : unhā.

⁵ S^d : supanna°.

vivaragataṃ asamphutthaṃ catūhi mahābhūtehi bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā ākāśadhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā ākāśadhātu yā ca bāhirā ākāśadhātu, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisanyūhitvā abhisankhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati ākāśadhātu.

Tattha katamā viññāṇadhātu ?

Cakkhaviññāṇadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu jivhāviññāṇadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇadhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo : sukhadhātu, dukkhadhātu, somanassadhātu, domanassadhātu, upekkhādātu avijjādhātu.

Tattha katamā sukhadhātu ?¹

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātāṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassajaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati sukhadhātu.

Tattha katamā dukkhadhātu ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātāṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassajaṃ asātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhadhātu.

Tattha katamā somanassadhātu ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassajaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati somanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā domanassadhātu ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātāṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassajaṃ asātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati domanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā upekkhādātu ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassajaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati upekkhādātu.

Tattha katamā avijjādātu ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ² anabhisamayo ananubodho asambodho appaṭivedho asangāhanā aparīyogāhanā asamapekkhanā apaccavekkhanā apaccakkhakammaṃ dummejjaṃ balyaṃ³ asampajaññaṃ moho pamoho sammoho avijjā avijjogho avijjāyogo avijjānusayo avijjā-

¹ See Dh. S., §§ 10, 18, 416, 417, 153, 390 ; cf. 1162.

² K. has . . . pe . . . here down to avijjālangī.

³ B : bālyaṃ.

pariyuṭṭhānaṃ avijjālaṅgī, moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjādhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo : kāmadhātu, vyāpādadhātu, vihiṃsādhātu, nekkhammadhātu, avyāpādadhātu, avihīṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātu ?

Kāmapaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati kāmadhātu. Heṭṭhato avicinirayaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavatti deve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etth' āvacarā ettha pariyāpannā khandha-dhātu-āyatanā, rūpaṃ vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kāmadhātu.

Tattha katamā vyāpādadhātu ?

Vyāpādapāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādadhātu. Dasasu vā āghātavatthūsu cittaassa āghāto¹ paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittaassa vyāpatti. manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doso dūsana dūsitattaṃ vyāpatti vyāpajjana vyāpajjitattaṃ² virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṃ asuro po anattamanatā cittaassa : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādadhātu.

Tattha katamā vihiṃsādhātu ?

Vihīṃsāpaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsādhātu. Idh'ekacco pāninā³ vā leḍḍunā vā daḍḍena vā satthena vā rajjuyā vā aññātaraññātarena satte vihettheti, yā evarūpā heṭhanā vihetthanā hiṃsanā vihiṃsanā rosanā virosanā parūpaghāto : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā nekkhammadhātu ?

Nekkhammapaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati nekkhammadhātu. Sabbe pi kusalā dhammā nekkhammadhātu.

Tattha katamā avyāpādadhātu ?

Avyāpādapāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati avyāpādadhātu.

Yā sattesu mettā mettāyana mettāyitattaṃ mettā cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati avyāpādadhātu.

Tattha katamā avihīṃsādhātu ?

Avihīṃsāpaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā

¹ See Dh. S., § 1187.

² S^d and B. omit this word.

³ S^d : pāninā.

vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsaṅkappo : ayaṇ vuccati avihingsādhātu.

Yā sattesu karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṇ karuṇā cetovimutti : ayaṇ vuccati avihingsādhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Iti imāni tiṇi chakkāni tad-ekajjhaṇ abhisāṇyūhitvā abhisāṅkhipitvā atthārasadhātuyo honti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.¹

Atthārassa dhātuyo : cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññādhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññādhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññādhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññādhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabadhātu kāyaviññādhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññādhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhudhātu ?

Yaṇ cakkhuṇ catunnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ upādāya pasādo . . . pe² . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṇ vuccati cakkhudhātu.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātu ?

Yaṇ rūpaṇ catunnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ upādāya vaṇṇanibhā . . . pe . . . rūpadhātu p' esā : ayaṇ vuccati rūpadhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhuviññādhātu ?

Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cittaṇ mano mānasāṇ hadayaṇ paṇḍaraṇ mano manāyatanaṇ manindriyaṇ viññāṇam viññāṇakkhandho tajjā cakkhuviññādhātu : ayaṇ vuccati cakkhuviññādhātu.

Tattha katamā sotadhātu ?

Yaṇ sotaṇ catunnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṇ vuccati sotadhātu.

Tattha katamā saddadhātu ?

Yo saddo catunnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ upādāya anidassano sappatiṅgho . . . pe . . . saddadhātu p' esā : ayaṇ vuccati saddadhātu.

Tattha katamā sotaviññādhātu ?

Sotañ ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati cittaṇ mano mānasāṇ hadayaṇ paṇḍaraṇ mano manāyatanaṇ manindriyaṇ viññāṇaṇ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā sotaviññādhātu : ayaṇ vuccati sotaviññādhātu.

Tattha katamā ghānadhātu ?

¹ K. *adds* niṭṭhitaṇ.

² See above pp. 70 *full*.

Yaṇ ghānaṇ catunnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaṇ vuccati ghānadhātu.

Tattha katamā gandhadhātu ?

Yo gandho catunnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ upādāya anidassano sappatigho . . . pe . . . gandhadhātu p' esā: ayaṇ vuccati gandhadhātu.

Tattha katamā ghānaviññāṇadhātu ?

Ghānañ ca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati cittaṇ mano mānasaṇ hadayaṇ paṇḍaraṇ mano manāyatanaṇ manindriyaṇ viññāṇaṇ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā ghānaviññāṇadhātu: ayaṇ vuccati ghānaviññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhādhātu ?

Yā jivhā catunnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaṇ vuccati jivhādhātu.

Tattha katamā rasadhātu ?

Yo raso catunnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ upādāya anidassano sappatigho . . . pe . . . rasadhātu p' esā: ayaṇ vuccati rasadhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhāviññāṇadhātu ?

Jivhañ ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati cittaṇ mano mānasaṇ hadayaṇ paṇḍaraṇ mano manāyatanaṇ manindriyaṇ viññāṇaṇ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā jivhāviññāṇadhātu: ayaṇ vuccati jivhāviññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyadhātu ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaṇ vuccati kāyadhātu.

Tattha katamā phoṭṭhabbadhātu ?

Paṭhavīdhātu . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu p' esā: ayaṇ vuccati phoṭṭhabbadhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyaviññāṇadhātu ?

Kāyañ ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati cittaṇ mano mānasaṇ hadayaṇ paṇḍaraṇ mano manāyatanaṇ manindriyaṇ viññāṇaṇ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā kāyaviññāṇadhātu: ayaṇ vuccati kāyaviññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā manodhātu ?

Cakkhuvīññāṇadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṇ mano mānasaṇ hadayaṇ paṇḍaraṇ mano manāyatanaṇ manindriyaṇ viññāṇaṇ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manodhātu; sotaviññāṇadhātuyā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇadhātuyā jivhāviññāṇadhātuyā kāyaviññāṇadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṇ mano mānasaṇ hadayaṇ paṇḍaraṇ mano manāyatanaṇ manindriyaṇ viññāṇam viññāṇakkhandho tajjā mano-

dhātu ; sabbadhammesu vā pana paṭhamasamannāhāro :¹
ayaṃ vuccati manodhātu.

Tattha katamā dhammadhātu ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho,
yañ ca rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatana-
pariyāpannaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho ?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho : phassasampayutto. Du-
vidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.
Tividhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo,
atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvidhena vedanā-
kkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati vedanakkhandho.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho ?

Ekavidhena saññākkhandho : phassasampayutto. Du-
vidhena saññākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.
Tividhena saññākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo,
atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvidhena saññā-
kkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho ?

Ekavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cittasampayutto. Du-
vidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi hetu, atthi na hetu.
Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi aku-
salo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvidhena
saṅkhārakkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dham-
māyatana-pariyāpannaṃ ?

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabalīṅkāro āhāro :² idaṃ
vuccati rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatana-
pariyāpannaṃ.

Tattha katamā asaṅkhatā dhātu ?³

Rāgakkhayaṃ dosakkhayaṃ mohakkhayaṃ ; ayaṃ vuccati
asaṅkhatā dhātu.

Ayaṃ vuccati dhammadhātu.

Tattha katamā manoviññānadhātu ?

Cakkhuvīññānadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanan-
tarā uppajjati⁴ manodhātu, manodhātuyā pi uppajjitvā

¹ S^d and B add : uppajjitvā cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ
hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ
viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho tajjā manodhātu : . . .

² See above p. 72, n 7.

³ S^d : asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

⁴ S^d : uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ tajjā mano-
dhātuyā pi uppajjitvā. . . .

niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu ; sotaviññānadhātuyā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññānadhātuyā, jivhāviññānadhātuyā, kāyaviññānadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati¹ manodhātu, manodhātuyā pi uppajjitva niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu ; manaṃ ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho tajjā manoviññānadhātu. Ayaṃ vuccati manoviññānadhātu.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṆ.²

Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo :—cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cak-khuviññānadhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññānadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññānadhātu jivhadhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññānadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu kāyaviññānadhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññānadhātu. Aṭṭhārasannaṃ dhātūnaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā, kati araṇā ?

Soḷasa dhātuyo avyākata. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasā dhātuyo na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññānadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Dhammadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Dasā dhātuyo neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

¹ Sd : uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ tajjā manodhātuyā pi. . . .

² K : °bhājanīyaṇ.

Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā neva vipākā - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva - vipākā - na - vipākadhammadhammā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādinñupādāniyā. Saddadhātu anupādinñupādāniyā. Pañca dhātuyo siyā upādinñupādāniyā siyā anupādinñupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādinñupādāniyā siyā anupādinñupādāniyā siyā anupādinñupādāniyā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā. Dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakka - avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā siyā na vattabbā savitakka-savicārā ti pi avitakka-vicāramattā ti pi avitakka-avicārā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo upekhāsahagatā. Kāyaviññānadhātu na pītisahagatā, siyā sukhasahagatā na upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā sukhasahagatā ti. Dve dhātuyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāyā pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāyā pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbahetukā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva ācayagāminiyo¹ na apacayagāminiyo. Dve dhātuyo siyā ācayagāminiyo siyā apacayagāminiyo siyā neva ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva sekhā nāsekhā. Dve dhātuyo siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo parittā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittā siyā mahaggaṭṭā siyā appamāṇā.

¹ K. reads always °gāmino. B. nevācayagāmināpacaya-gāmino.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo parittārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggaṭārammaṇā siyā appamānārammaṇā siyā na vattaḅbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggaṭārammaṇā ti pi appamānārammaṇā ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo majjhimā. Dve dhātuyo siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aniyatā. Dve dhātuyo siyā micchataniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo na vattaḅbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi. Dve dhātuyo siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggaḥetukā siyā maggādhīpatino siyā na vattaḅbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā uppāḍino na vattaḅbā anuppannā ti. Saddadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḅbā uppāḍini. Cha dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppāḍiniyo.¹ Dhammadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppāḍini siyā na vattaḅbā uppannā ti pi anuppannā ti pi uppāḍini ti pi.

Ṣaṭṭarasa dhātuyo siyā atītā siyā anāgatā sayā paccuppannā. Dhammadhātu siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā siyā na vattaḅbā atītā ti pi anāgatā ti pi paccuppannā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo paccuppannārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḅbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabahiddhā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo siyā ajjhata-rammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā ajjhata-rammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattaḅbā ajjhata-rammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rūpadhātu sanidassana-sappaṭighā. Nava dhātuyo anidassana-sappaṭighā. Aṭṭha dhātuyo anidassana-sappaṭighā.

Ṣaṭṭarasa dhātuyo na hetū. Dhammadhātu siyā hetu siyā na hetu. Soḷasa dhātuyo ahetukā; dve dhātuyo siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Soḷasa dhātuyo hetuvip-

¹ K and B : °pāḍino.

payuttā; dve dhātuyo siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvip-payuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi¹ sahetukā² ceva na ca hetū³ ti pi; manoviññāna-dhātu na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi,⁴ siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbā sahetukā ceva na ca ahetūti; dhammadhātu siyā hetu ceva sahetukā ca, siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu ceva sahetukā cāti pi, sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ti pi. Manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti; dhammadhātu siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na hetu ahetukā; manoviññānadhātu siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā na hetu ahetukā; dhammadhātu siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā na hetu ahetukā siyā na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo sappaccayā.⁵ Dhammadhātu siyā sappaccayā siyā appaccayā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo saṅkhatā; dhammadhātu siyā saṅkhatā siyā asaṅkhatā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo anidassanā. Rūpadhātu sanidas-sanā.⁶

Dasa dhātuyo sappatighā. Aṭṭha dhātuyo appatighā.

Dasa dhātuyo rūpā. Satta dhātuyo arūpā. Dhammadhātu siyā rūpaṇ siyā arūpaṇ.

Soḷasa dhātuyo lokiyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no āsavā; dhammadhātu siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Soḷasa dhātuyo sāsavā; dve dhātuyo siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavavippayuttā; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavasampayuttā⁷ siyā āsavavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā

¹ S^d omits ca throughout these alternatives.

² S^d: hetukā.

³ S^d never has hetū.

⁴ S^d omits pi.

⁵ S^d: siyā sappaccayā.

⁶ S^d and B. invert the order of these two clauses.

⁷ S^d omits siyā āsavasampayuttā.

ceva no ca āsavā;¹ manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva sāsavā ca, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo ti. Dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā ca, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cā ti pi āsavavippayuttā² ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavavippayutta-sāsavā; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no saṇyojanā; dhammadhātu siyā saṇyojanaṇ siyā no saṇyojanaṇ. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṇyojaniyā; dve dhātuyo sujā saṇyojaniyā siyā asaṇyojaniyā. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṇyojanavippayuttā. Dve dhātuyo siyā saṇyojanasampayuttā siyā saṇyojanavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā saṇyojanā ceva saṇyojaniyā cāti, saṇyojaniyā ceva no ca saṇyojanā.³ Manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā saṇyojanaṇ ceva saṇyojaniyā cāti, siyā saṇyojaniyā ceva no ca saṇyojanaṇ, siyā na vattabbā saṇyojaniyā ceva no ca saṇyojanan ti; dhammadhātu siyā saṇyojanaṇ ceva saṇyojaniyā ca, siyā saṇyojaniyā ceva no ca saṇyojanaṇ, siyā na vattabbā saṇyojanaṇ ceva saṇyojaniyā cāti pi saṇyojaniyā ceva no ca saṇyojanan ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā saṇyojanā ceva saṇyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṇyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṇyojanā ti pi; manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā saṇyojanaṇ ceva saṇyojanasampayuttā cāti siyā saṇyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṇyojanaṇ, siyā na vattabbā saṇyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṇyojanan ti; dhammadhātu siyā saṇyojanaṇ ceva saṇyojanasampayuttā ca, siyā saṇyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṇyojanaṇ siyā na vattabbā saṇyojanaṇ ceva saṇyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṇyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṇyojanan ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṇyojanavippayutta-saṇyojaniyā;

¹ S^d-adds ti.

² S^d: °sampayuttā.

³ S^d: saṇyojanaṇ.

dve dhātuyo siyā saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyā siyā saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyā ti pi saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no ganthā . . . pe . . .¹ no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nivaranaṇā . . .

. . . Sattarasa dhātuyo no parāmāsā ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmatthā ; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayuttā ; manoviññāṇadhātu siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā siyā no vattabbā parāmāsasampayuttā ti pi parāmāsavippayuttā ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ; manoviññāṇadhātu na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā ca siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabbā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā cāti pi, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā ; satta dhātuyo sārammaṇā ; dhammadhātu siyā sārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Ekādasa dhātuyo no cittā ; satta dhātuyo cittā.² Sattarasa dhātuyo acetasikā ; dhammadhātu siyā cetasikā siyā acetasikā. Dasa dhātuyo cittavippayuttā ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasampayuttā siyā cittavippayuttā ; satta dhātuyo na vattabbā cittena sampayuttā ti pi cittena vippayuttā ti pi. Dasa dhātuyo cittavisaṅsatthā ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaṅsatthā siyā cittavisaṅsatthā ; satta dhātuyo na vattabbā cittena saṅsatthā ti pi cittena visaṅsatthā ti pi. Dvādasa dhātuyo no cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cha dhātuyo siyā cittasamuṭṭhānā siyā no cittasamuṭṭhānā.

¹ K. repeats the foregoing distinctions in full for the Ganthas and the Nivaraṇas, but elides those on the Oghas and Yogas, which come between these two categories.

² S^d and B: Satta dhātuyo siyā cittā ; ekādasa dhātuyo no cittā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasahabhuno ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasahabhū siyā no cittasahabhū. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittānuparivattino ; dhammadhātu siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti.¹ Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā siyā no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhū siyā no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhū. Sattaraso dhātuyo no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattini² siyā no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattini.³

Dvādasa dhātuyo ajjhakkā. Cha dhātuyo bāhirā.

Nava dhātuyo upādā. Aṭṭha dhātuyo no upādā. Dhammadhātu siyā upādā siyā upādā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādiṇṇā. Saddadhātu anupādiṇṇā. Satta dhātuyo siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no upādānā. . . . pe . . .³

Sattarasa dhātuyo no kilesā ; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṅkilesikā ; dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Soḷasa dhātuyo asaṅkiliṭṭhā ; dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Soḷasa dhātuyo kilesavippayutta ; dve dhātuyo siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ; manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti ; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikā ca, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi ; manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa ti ; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā ca siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi⁴ saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā⁵ ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā⁶ ti pi ; manoviñ-

¹ S^d : °vatti ti.

² K. °parivatti. B. °parivatti.

³ So S^d. K. and B. give these relations in full.

⁴ S^d omits pi.

⁵ S^d kilesa.

⁶ K : kilesa.

ñānadhātu na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva kilesampayuttā ca siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo kilesavippayuttasaṅkilesikā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbāhetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakkā; manoviññānadhātu savitakkā; dve dhātuyo siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Pannarasa dhātuyo avicārā; manodhātu savicārā; dve dhātuyo siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo appītikā; dve dhātuyo siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na pītisahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Pannarasa dhātuyo na sukhasahagatā; tisso dhātuyo siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Ekādasa dhātuyo na upekhāsahagatā; pañca dhātuyo upekhāsahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo kāmāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na rūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na arūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo pariyāpannā; dve dhātuyo siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aniyyānikā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aniyatā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo sa-uttarā; dve dhātuyo siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Solassa dhātuyo araṇā; dve dhātuyo siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

DHĀTUVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO TATIYO.²

¹ S^d adds *nitthitaṇ*.

² S^d and B: *nitthito for samatto*. S^d, *here only, omits the number of the Vibhaṅga*.

IV

SACCAVIBHAṄGO

CATTĀRI ariyasaccāni: dukkhaṇ ariyasaccaṇ dukkhasamudayo¹ ariyasaccaṇ dukkhanirodho² ariyasaccaṇ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhaṇ ariyasaccaṇ?

Jāti pi dukkhā jarā pi dukkhā³ maraṇam pi dukkhaṇ sokaparideva dukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā appiyehi sampayogo dukkho piyehi vippayogo dukkho yam⁴ p' icchaṇ na labhati tam⁵ pi dukkhaṇ; saṅkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi⁶ dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti?

Yā tesañ tesañ sattānaṇ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṇ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṇ paṭilābho: ayaṇ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesañ tesañ sattānaṇ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jiraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṇ pāliiccaṇ valittacatā⁷ āyuno saṅhāni indriyānaṇ paripāko: ayaṇ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṇ maraṇaṇ?

Yā tesañ tesañ sattānaṇ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṇ maccu maraṇaṇ kālakiriya khandhānaṇ bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa upacchedo: idaṇ vuccati maraṇaṇ.

Tattha katamo soko?

Nātivyaśanena⁸ vā phutṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa rogavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa silavyaśanena vā

¹ S^d and B: °samudayaṇ.

² S^d and B: °nirodhaṇ.

³ So M. iii, 249; D. ii, 305. S. v, 421 adds vyādhi pi dukkhā. Cf. below p. 101.

⁴ S^d and B: yaṇ.

⁵ So S^d. B: taṇ.

⁶ S^d and B. omit pi.

⁷ So S^d and B (as in D. ii, 305; Dh. S. § 644). K: vallitacatā.

⁸ K and B.: °byaśanena.

phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṇṇ anto-soko antoparisoko cetaso pariṇhāyaṇā domanassaṇṇ soka-sallaṇṇ : ayaṇṇ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo ?

Nātiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa silavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṇṇ paridevitattaṇṇ vācā palāpo vip-palāpo lālapo lālapanā lālapitattaṇṇ :¹ ayaṇṇ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaṇṇ dukkhaṇṇ ?

Yaṇṇ kāyikaṇṇ asātaṇṇ kāyikaṇṇ dukkhaṇṇ kāyasamphassaṇṇ asātaṇṇ dukkhaṇṇ vedayitaṇṇ kāyasamphassaṇṇā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṇṇ vuccati dukkhaṇṇ.

Tattha katamaṇṇ domanassaṇṇ ?

Yaṇṇ cetasiṇṇ asātaṇṇ cetasiṇṇ dukkhaṇṇ cetosamphassaṇṇ asātaṇṇ dukkhaṇṇ vedayitaṇṇ cetosamphassaṇṇā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṇṇ vuccati domanassaṇṇ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso ?

Nātiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa silavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsitaṇṇ upāyāsitaṇṇ : ayaṇṇ vuccati upāyāso.

Tattha katamo appiyehi sampayogo dukkho ?

Idha yassa te honti anittā akantā amanāpā rūpā² saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan' assa te honti anattakāmā ahitakāmā aphāsukāmā ayogakkhemakāmā, yā tehi saṅgati samāgamo samodhānaṇṇ missibhāvo : ayaṇṇ vuccati appiyehi sampayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamo piyehi vippayogo dukkho ?

Idha yassa te honti itthā kantā manāpā³ rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā, ye vā pan'assa te honti attakāmā hitakāmā phāsukāmā yogakkhemakāmā, mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhagini vā mittā vā amaccā⁴ vā nātisa-lohitā⁵ vā, yā tehi asaṅgati asamāgamo asamodhānaṇṇ amissibhāvo : ayaṇṇ vuccati piyehi vippayogo dukkho.

¹ S^d and B. : lālapitattaṇṇ *always*.

² S^d : amanāparūpā. ³ So S^d. ⁴ S^d vāmaccā.

⁵ So K. and B. S^d : nāti vā sālohitā vā.

Tattha katamaṇ yam¹ p'icchaṇ na labhati tam pi dukkhaṇ ?

Jātidhammānaṇ sattānaṇ evaṇ icchā uppajjati : aho vata mayaṇ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyāti, na kho pan'etaṇ icchāya pattabbaṇ : idam pi yam² p'icchaṇ na labhati tam pi dukkhaṇ. Jarādharmānaṇ sattānaṇ . . . pe . . . vyādhidhammānaṇ sattānaṇ maraṇadhammānaṇ sattānaṇ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammānaṇ sattānaṇ evaṇ icchā uppajjati : aho vata mayaṇ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyun ti, na kho pan'etaṇ icchāya pattabbaṇ : idam pi yam³ p'icchaṇ na labhati tam pi dukkhaṇ.

Tattha katame saṅkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi⁴ dukkhā ?

Seyyathidaṇ : rūpūpādānakkhandho vedanūpādānakkhandho saññūpādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇūpādānakkhandho : ime vuccanti saṅkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi dukkhā.

Idaṇ vuccati dukkhaṇ ariyasaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhasamudayo⁵ ariyasaccaṇ ?

Yāyaṇ taṇhā⁶ ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṇ : kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā.

Sā kho pan'esā taṇhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisamānā nivisati ?

Yaṇ loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Kiñ ca loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ ?

Cakkhuṇ loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotaṇ . . . pe . . . ghānaṇ . . . jivhā . . . kāyo . . .⁷ mano loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpā⁸ loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddā . . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabbā . . . dhammā

¹ K, B and S^d : yaṇ. B has also taṇ pi. ² So K and S^d.

³ S^d : idaṇ pi yaṇ. ⁴ S^d omits.

⁵ S^d and B : samudayaṇ. ⁶ S^d : taṇhā always.

⁷ S^d does not condense. B. repeats only loke. ⁸ S^d : rūpaṇ.

loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Cakkhuviññāṇaṇ loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Sotaviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṇ . . . jivhāviññāṇaṇ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṇ . . . manoviññāṇaṇ loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Cakkhusamphasso loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ, etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Sotasamphasso . . . pe . . . ghānasamphasso . . . jivhāsamphasso . . . kāyasamphasso . . . manosamphasso loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, etth'esā nīvisamānā nīvisati. Sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassajā vedanā . . . jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . manosamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Rūpasāññā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Sādasaññā . . . pe . . . gandhasaññā . . . rasasaññā . . . phoṭṭhabbasaññā . . . dhammasaññā loke piyarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Rūpasāñcetanā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Sādasañcetanā . . . pe . . . gandhasāñcetanā . . . rasasañcetanā . . . phoṭṭhabbasāñcetanā . . . dhammasāñcetanā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Rūpatañhā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Saddatañhā . . . pe . . . gandhatañhā . . . rasatañhā . . . phoṭṭhabbatañhā . . . dhammatañhā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Rūpavitakko loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Saddavitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rasavitakko . . . phoṭṭhabbavitakko . . . dhammavitakko loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Rūpavicāro loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sadda-vicāro . . . pe¹ . . . gandhavicāro . . . rasavicāro . . . phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Idaṇ vuccati dukkhasamudayo ariyasaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhanirodho² ariyasaccaṇ ?

Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo.

Sā kho pan'esā taṇhā kattha pahiyamānā pahiyati, kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati ?

Yaṇ loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Kiṇ ca loke piyarūpaṇ ?

Cakkhuṇ loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Sotaṇ . . . pe . . . ghānaṇ . . . jivhā . . . kāyo . . . mano loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ, etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddā . . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabbā . . . dhammā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Sotavīññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . ghānavīññāṇaṇ . . . jivhāvīññāṇaṇ . . . kāyavīññāṇaṇ . . . manovīññāṇaṇ loke piyarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhusamphasso loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Sotasamphasso . . . pe . . . ghānasamphasso . . . jivhāsamphasso . . . kāyasamphasso . . . manosamphasso loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassajā vedanā . . . jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . manosamphassajā vedanā

¹ S^d does not condense.

² S^d and B : nirodhaṇ.

loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpasaññā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddasaññā . . . pe . . . gandhasaññā . . . rasasaññā . . . phoṭṭhabbasaññā . . . dhammasaññā loke piyarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpasañcetanā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddasañcetanā . . . pe . . . gandhasañcetanā . . . rasa-sañcetanā . . . phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā . . . dhamma-sañcetanā loke piyarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpataṇhā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddataṇhā . . . pe . . . gandhataṇhā . . . rasataṇhā . . . phoṭṭhabbatāṇhā . . . dhammataṇhā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavitakko loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rasa-vitakko . . . phoṭṭhabbavitakko . . . dhammavitakko loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavicāro loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavicāro . . . pe . . . gandhavicāro . . . rasavicāro . . . phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Idaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodho ariyasaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminiṇi paṭipadā ariya-saccaṇ ?

Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhangiko maggo, seyyathidaṇ : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi ?

Dukkhe ñāṇaṇ dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṇ paṭipadāya ñāṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo ?

Nekkhammasaṅkappo avyāpādasāṅkappo avihingsāsaṅkappo : ayaṇ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha kaṭamā sammāvācā?

Musāvādā veramaṇī¹ pisunāya² vācāya veramaṇī pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī samphappalāpā veramaṇī: ayaṇ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha kaṭamo sammākammanto?

Pāpātipatā veramaṇī adinnādānā veramaṇī kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī: ayaṇ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha kaṭamo sammā-ājīvo?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṇ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvaṇ kappeti: ayaṇ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha kaṭamo sammāvāyāmo?

Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṇ pāpakānaṇ akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ anuppādāya chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṇ pāpakānaṇ akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ pahānāya . . . pe³ . . . anuppannānaṇ kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ uppādāya . . . pe . . . uppannānaṇ kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ tṭhiyā asammosaṇ bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriya chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati: ayaṇ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha kaṭamā sammāsati?

Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī⁴ sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṇ vedanāsu . . . pe . . . citte . . . pe . . . dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha kaṭamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu vivicc'eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṇ savicāraṇ vivekaṇ pīti-sukhaṇ paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ⁵ upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicārānaṇ vūpasamā ajjhattaṇ sampasādanaṇ cetaso ekodibhāvaṇ avitakkaṇ avicāraṇ samādhijaṇ pītisukhaṇ dutiyaṇ⁶ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṇ ca kāyena paṭisaṇvedenti yaṇ taṇ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti, tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati; sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubb'eva so-manassadomanassānaṇ atthiṇgamā⁷ adukkhamasukhaṇ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṇ catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati: ayaṇ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

¹ S^d: veramaṇī; B: veramaṇi.

² S^d: pisunāya; B: pisunavācā, and pharusavācā.

³ S^d does not condense.

⁴ S^d: ātāpī.

⁵ S^d: 'pathamajhānaṇ.

⁶ So S^d.

⁷ S^d: atthagamā.

Idaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariya-saccaṇ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṆ.

Cattāri saccāni dukkhaṇ dukkhasamudayo dukkhanirodho dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

i.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā : ayaṇ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhaṇ?

Avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni, avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṇ dhanimānaṇ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kamma vipākā sabbaṇ ca rūpaṇ : idaṇ vuccati dukkhaṇ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha¹ bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacaya-gāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṇ vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiniṇṇaṇ ; tasmiṇ samaye aṭṭhaṇṅiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsaṇṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe² . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṇṅo maggaṇṇaṇ magga-pariyāpannaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṇṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko . . . pe³ . . . sammāsaṇṅkappaṇṇaṇ maggaṇṇaṇ magga-pariyāpannaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati sammāsaṇṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Yā catūhi vaci-duccaritehi āraṭi virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriyaṇ akaraṇaṇ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammāvācā maggaṇṇaṇ magga-pariyāpannaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Yā tihi kāya-duccaritehi āraṭi virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriyaṇ akaraṇaṇ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto

¹ Dh. S. § 277.

² Dh. S. §§ 292 ; 297 foll.

³ S^d does not condense.

sammākammanto maggangaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo ?

Yā micchā ajīvā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setuḥhato sammā-ājīvo maggangaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammavāyāmo ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammavāyāmo viriyasambojjhango maggangaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammavāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati ?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satissambojjhango maggangaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi ?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhango maggangaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.

ii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇha ca avasesā ca kilesā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ paṇānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinñāṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.¹

¹ B : °gāminipaṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya¹ sampayuttā.²

iii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā : ayaṇ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhaṇ ?

Tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kamma-vipākā sabbaṇ ca rūpaṇ : idaṇ vuccati dukkham.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṇ ca kilesānaṇ avasesānaṇ ca akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ pahānaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idhe bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.³ Ayaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.⁴

iv.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni : ayaṇ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhaṇ ?

Avasesā ca sāsavā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṇ ca rūpaṇ : idaṇ vuccati dukkhaṇ.

¹ S^d : °gāminipaṭipadāya.

² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

³ S^d : . . . pe . . .

⁴ So S^d.

⁵ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānañ ca kilesānam avasesānañ¹ ca akusālānaṇ dhammānaṇ tiṇṇannañ² ca kusalamūlānaṇ sāsavānaṇ pahānaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṇ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.³ Ayaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya⁴ sampayuttā.⁵

V.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā tīni ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā : ayaṇ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhaṇ ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyaṇ neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaṇ : idaṇ vuccati dukkhaṇ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānañca kilesānaṇ avasesānañ ca akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ tiṇṇannañ ca⁶ kusalamūlānaṇ sāsavānaṇ avasesānañ ca sāsavānaṇ kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ pahānaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṇ vivicc'eva kāmehi. . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi. Ayaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.⁷

¹ S^d omits avasesānañ.

² S^d : tinnāṇ. B. tiṇṇañ.

³ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d : °gāminipaṭipadāya.

⁵ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

⁶ S^d : tinnannaṇ. B. tiṇṇañ.

⁷ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

vi.

Cattāri saccoṇi: dukkhaṇ dukkhasamudayo dukkhanirodho dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā: ayaṇ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhaṇ?

Avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīpi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyaṇeva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṇ ca rūpaṇ: idaṇ vuccati dukkhaṇ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṇ, vivicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiniṇaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye pañcangiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsāmādhī.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammaviccayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhango maggaṇaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo . . . pe . . . maggangaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaṇaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhango maggaṇaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsāmādhī?

Yā cittaṇa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsāmādhī sammādhisambojjhango maggaṇaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati sammāsāmādhī.

Ayaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṇ paṭipadāya saṇṇayuttā . . . pe . . .¹

¹ B. omits . . . pe . . .

vii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇhā ca avasesa ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīpi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānañ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānañ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇannañ ca¹ kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ avasesānañ ca sāsavānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhumiyaṃ pattiyaṃ vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ² jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye pañcaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsankappa sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.

viii.

Cattāri saccāni; dukkhaṃ dukkhasamudayo dukkhāni-rodho dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇhā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Avasesā ca kilesāṃ avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīpi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Taṇhāya pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha khikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti

¹ B. tiṇṇañ ca . . . S^d : tinnannaṃ ca.

² S^d : pathamañjānaṃ.

niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya pattiya, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā . . . pe . . .¹

ix.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā akusalā dhammā tīni ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tinnaṇaṃ ca² kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca sāsavānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṆ.³

Cattāri ariyasaccāni : dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ dukkhanirodho ariyasaccaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā, kati araṇā?

Samudayasaccaṃ akusalaṃ ; maggasaccaṃ kusalaṃ ; nirodhasaccaṃ avyākataṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kusalaṃ siyā akusalaṃ siyā avyākataṃ.

Dve saccā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā aduk-

¹ B. *omits* . . . pe . . .

² B. tinnaṇaṃ ca . . . S^d : tinnaṇaṃ ca.

³ So also K.

khamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ; nirodhasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan siyā na vattabbaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dve saccā vipākadhammadhammā ; nirodhasaccaṇ neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṇ ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā vipākaṇ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṇ siya neva-vipākā-na-vipākadhammadhammaṇ.

Samudayasaccaṇ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṇ ; dve saccā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyaṇ siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṇ.

Samudayasaccaṇ saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṇ ; dve saccā asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṇ siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṇ.

Samudayasaccaṇ savitakka-savicāraṇ ; nirodhasaccaṇ avitakka-avicāraṇ ; maggasaccaṇ siyā savitakka-savicāraṇ siyā avitakka-vicāramattaṇ siyā avitakka-avicāraṇ ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā savitakka-savicāraṇ siyā avitakka-vicāramattaṇ siyā avitakka-avicāraṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ savitakka-savicāraṇ ti pi avitakka-vicāramattan ti pi avitakka-avicāraṇ ti pi.

Dve saccā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā ; nirodhasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ pītisahagatan ti pi sukhāsahagatan ti pi upekhāsahagatan ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā pītisahagataṇ siyā sukhāsahagataṇ siyā upekhāsahagataṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ pītisahagatan ti pi sukhāsahagatan ti pi upekhāsahagatan ti pi.

Dve saccā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; samudayasaccaṇ siyā dassanena pahātabbaṇ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbaṇ ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā dassanena pahātabbaṇ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbaṇ siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbaṇ.

Dve saccā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā ; samudayasaccaṇ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukaṇ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṇ ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukaṇ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṇ siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṇ.

Samudayasaccaṇ ācayagāmi ; maggasaccaṇ apacavagāmi ;

nirodhasaccaṇ neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi;¹ dukkhasaccaṇ siyā ācayagāmi siyā neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi.

Maggasaccaṇ sekhaṇ; tīni saccā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Samudayasaccaṇ parittaṇ; dve saccā appamāṇā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā parittaṇ siyā mahaggataṇ.

Nirodhasaccaṇ anārammaṇaṇ; maggasaccaṇ appamāṇārammaṇaṇ; samudayasaccaṇ siyā parittārammaṇaṇ siyā mahaggatārammaṇaṇ na appamāṇārammaṇaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ parittārammaṇaṇ ti pi mahaggatārammaṇaṇ ti pi; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā parittārammaṇaṇ siyā mahaggatārammaṇaṇ siyā appamāṇārammaṇaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ parittārammaṇaṇ ti pi mahaggatārammaṇaṇ ti pi appamāṇārammaṇaṇ ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṇ hīnaṇ; dve saccā paṇitā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā hīnaṇ siyā majjhimaṇ.

Nirodhasaccaṇ aniyataṇ; maggasaccaṇ sammattaniyataṇ; dve saccā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Nirodhasaccaṇ anārammaṇaṇ; samudayasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ maggārammaṇaṇ ti pi maggahetukan ti pi maggādhipatīti pi;² maggasaccaṇ na maggārammaṇaṇ siyā maggahetukan siyā maggādhipatī³ siyā na vattabbaṇ maggahetukan ti pi⁴ maggādhipatīti pi;² dukkhasaccaṇ siyā⁵ maggārammaṇaṇ na maggahetukan, siyā maggādhipatī siyā na vattabbaṇ maggārammaṇaṇ ti pi maggādhipatīti pi.²

Dve saccā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattabbaṇ uppādino ti; nirodhasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ uppannaṇ ti pi anuppannaṇ ti pi uppādīti pi; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā uppannaṇ siyā anuppannaṇ siyā uppādi.

Tīni saccā⁶ siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; nirodhasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ atītaṇ ti pi anāgataṇ ti pi paccuppannaṇ ti pi.

Nirodhasaccaṇ anārammaṇaṇ; maggasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ atītārammaṇaṇ ti pi anāgatārammaṇaṇ ti pi paccuppannārammaṇaṇ ti pi; dve saccā⁷ siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattabbaṇ atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

¹ So K, as well as S^d. B: nevācayagāmi-nāpacayagāmi.

² S^d: maggādhipatīti ti pi. ³ S^d: °ādhipatīti.

⁴ S^d omits maggahetukan ti pi.

⁵ B omits siyā.

⁶ S^d and B: saccāni.

⁷ So S^d and B.

Nirodhasaccaṇ bahiddhā ; tīṇi saccā siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā.

Nirodhasaccaṇ anārammaṇaṇ ; maggasaccaṇ bahiddhārammaṇaṇ ; samudayasaccaṇ siyā ajjhattārammaṇaṇ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaṇ siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇaṇ ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā ajjhattārammaṇaṇ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaṇ siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ ajjhattārammaṇaṇ ti pi bahiddhārammaṇaṇ ti pi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇaṇ ti pi.

Tīṇi saccā¹ anidassana-appaṭiḡhā ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sanidassana-sappaṭiḡhaṇ siyā anidassana-sappaṭiḡhaṇ siyā anidassana-appaṭiḡhaṇ.

Samudayasaccaṇ hetu ; nirodhasaccaṇ na hetu ; dve saccā² siyā hetū³ siyā na hetū.³ Dve saccā sahetukā ; nirodhasaccaṇ ahetukaṇ ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sahetukaṇ siyā ahetukaṇ. Dve saccā hetusampayutta ; nirodhasaccaṇ hetuvippayuttaṇ ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā hetusampayuttaṇ siyā hetuvippayuttaṇ. Samudayasaccaṇ hetu ceva sahetukaṇ ca ; nirodhasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ hetu ceva sahetukaṇ cāti pi sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi ;⁴ maggasaccaṇ siyā hetu ceva sahetukaṇ ca siyā sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetu ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā hetu ceva sahetukaṇ ca siyā sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetu siyā⁵ na vattabbaṇ hetu ceva sahetukaṇ cāti pi sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi ; samudayasaccaṇ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ ca ; nirodhasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi ;⁴ maggasaccaṇ siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ ca siyā hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetu ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ ca siyā hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbaṇ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Nirodhasaccaṇ na hetu ahetukaṇ ; samudayasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi ; maggasaccaṇ siyā na hetu sahetukaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ na hetu sahetukan ti ;⁶ dukkhasaccaṇ siyā na hetu sahetukaṇ siyā na hetu ahetukaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

¹ S^d and B : saccāni.

² So S^d and B.

³ S^d : hetu.

⁴ S^d *inverts the order of these two clauses on samudayasaccaṇ and nirodhasaccaṇ.*

⁵ S^d *omits the clause introduced by this siyā.*

⁶ S^d and B : siyā na vattabbaṇ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

Tiṇi saccā¹ sappaccayaṇ ; nirodhasaccaṇ appaccayaṇ.

Tiṇi saccā saṅkhatā ; nirodhasaccaṇ asaṅkhatāṇ.

Tiṇi saccā anidassanā ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sanidassanaṇ siyā anidassanaṇ.

Tiṇi saccā appaṭighā ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sappatighaṇ siyā appaṭighaṇ.

Tiṇi saccā rūpā ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā rūpaṇ siyā arūpaṇ.

Dve saccā² lokiyā ; dve saccā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Samudayasaccaṇ āsavo ; dve saccā no āsavā ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dve saccā sāsavā ; dve saccā anāsavā. Samudayasaccaṇ āsavasampayuttaṇ ; dve saccā āsavavippayuttā ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā āsavasampayuttaṇ siyā āsavavippayuttaṇ. Samudayasaccaṇ āsavo ceva sāsavaṇ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ;³ dukkhasaccaṇ siyā āsavo ceva sāsavaṇ ca siyā sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavo. Samudayasaccaṇ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṇ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ;³ dukkhasaccaṇ siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṇ ca siyā āsavasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbaṇ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṇ cāti pi āsavasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dve saccā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ; samudayasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṇ ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṇ ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṇ ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṇ ti pi.⁴

Samudayasaccaṇ saṇyojanaṇ ; dve saccā no saṇyojanā ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā saṇyojanaṇ siyā no saṇyojanaṇ. Dve saccā saṇyojaniyā ; dve saccā asaṇyojaniyā. Samudayasaccaṇ saṇyojanasampayuttaṇ ; dve saccā saṇyojanavippayuttā ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā saṇyojanasampayuttaṇ siyā saṇyojanavippayuttaṇ. Samudayasaccaṇ saṇyojanaṇ ceva saṇyojaniyaṇ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā saṇyojanā ceva saṇyojaniyā cāti pi saṇyojaniyā ceva no ca saṇyojanā ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā saṇyojanaṇ ceva saṇyojaniyaṇ ca siyā saṇyojaniyaṇ ceva no ca saṇyojanaṇ. Samudayasaccaṇ saṇyojanaṇ ceva saṇyojanasampayuttaṇ ca ; dve

¹ S^d and B : saccāni always.

² So S^d and B.

³ S^d inverts order of clauses : samudayasaccaṇ . . . and dve saccā and in following sentences also.

⁴ K omits last clause.

saccā na vattabbā saṅyojanā ceva saṅyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṅyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅyojanā ti pi;¹ dukkhasaccaṇ siyā saṅyojanañ ceva saṅyojanasampayuttañ ca siyā saṅyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṅyojanaṇ siya na vattabbaṇ saṅyojanañ ceva saṅyojanasampayuttañ cāti pi saṅyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṅyojanan ti pi. Dve saccā saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyā; samudayasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojanian ti pi. Saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyan ti pi; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyan ti² pi saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyan² ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṇ gantho; dve saccā no ganthā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Dve saccā ganthaniyā; dve saccā aganthaniyā. Dve saccā ganthavippayuttā; dve saccā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Samudayasaccaṇ gantho ceva ganthaniyañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyañ ca siyā ganthaniyañ ceva no ca gantho. Samudayasaccaṇ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca siyā na vattabbaṇ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti; dve saccā na vattabbā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho siyā na vattabbaṇ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti pi ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dve saccā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā; dve saccā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti³ pi siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.³

Samudayasaccaṇ ogho . . . pe . . . yogo . . . pe . . .⁴ nīvaraṇaṇ; dve saccā no nīvaraṇā;⁵ dukkhasaccaṇ siyā nīvaraṇaṇ⁶ siyā no nīvaraṇaṇ. Dve saccā nīvaraṇiyā; dve saccā anīvaraṇiyā. Samudayasaccaṇ nīvaraṇasampayuttaṇ; dve saccā nīvaraṇavippayuttā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā nīvaraṇāsampayuttaṇ siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttaṇ. Samuda-

¹ S^d *inverts order of clauses*: samudayasaccaṇ . . . and dve saccā.

² K *omits last clause*.

³ K *omits last clause*.

⁴ S^d *repeats samudayasaccaṇ*.

⁵ S^d: nīvaraṇaṇ (*sic*).

⁶ So S^d.

yasaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇiyaṃ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyā cāti pi nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇiyaṃ ca siyā nīvaraṇiyaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā¹ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā¹ ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ ti pi. Dve saccā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā ; samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbaṃ nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyaṃ ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyaṃ ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyaṃ ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyaṃ ti pi.²

Tiṇi saccā³ no parāmāsā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Dve saccā parāmatṭhā ; dve saccā aparāmatṭhā. Dve saccā parāmāsavippayuttā ; samudayasaccaṃ siyā parāmāsasampayuttaṃ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmāsasampayuttaṃ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ parāmāsampayuttaṃ ti pi parāmāsavippayuttaṃ ti pi. Samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbaṃ parāmāso ceva parāmatṭhaṃ cāti, parāmatṭhaṃ ceva no ca parāmāso ; dve saccā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatṭhā cāti pi parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti pi ;⁴ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmāso ceva parāmatṭhaṃ ca siyā parāmatṭhaṃ ceva no ca parāmāso. Dve saccā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭhā ; dve saccā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatṭhā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatṭhā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭhā ti pi.⁵

Dve saccā sārammaṇā ; nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Tiṇi saccā⁶ no citta ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cittaṃ siyā no cittaṃ. Dve saccā cetasikā ; nirodhasaccaṃ acetāsikaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cetasikaṃ siyā acetāsikaṃ. Dve saccā

¹ S^d : nīvaraṇaṃ.

² K omits last clause.

³ S^d and B : saccāni.

⁴ S^d inverts order of these clauses as above.

⁵ K omits last clause.

⁶ So K and S^d. B : saccāni.

cittasampayuttā ; nirodhasaccaṇ cittavippayuttan ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā cittasampayuttan siyā citta-vippayuttan siyā na vattabban cittena sampayuttan ti pi cittena vippayuttan ti pi. Dve saccā citta-saṅsaṭṭhā ; nirodhasaccaṇ citta-visaṅsaṭṭhan ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā citta-saṅsaṭṭhan siyā citta-visaṅsaṭṭhan siyā na vattabban cittena saṅsaṭṭhan ti pi citta-visaṅsaṭṭhan ti pi. Dve saccā citta-samutthānā ; nirodhasaccaṇ no citta-samutthānaṇ ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā citta-samutthānaṇ siyā no citta-samutthānaṇ. Dve saccā citta-sahabhuno ; nirodhasaccaṇ no citta-sahabhu ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā citta-sahabhu siyā no citta-sahabhu. Dve saccā citta-nuparivattino ; nirodhasaccaṇ no citta-nuparivatti ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā citta-nuparivatti siyā no citta-nuparivatti. Dve saccā citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samutthānā ; nirodhasaccaṇ no citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samutthānaṇ ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samutthānaṇ siyā no citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samutthānaṇ. Dve saccā citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samutthāna-sahabhuno ; nirodhasaccaṇ no citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samutthāna-sahabhu ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samutthāna-sahabhu siyā no citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samutthāna-sahabhu. Dve saccā citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samutthānā-nuparivattino ; nirodhasaccaṇ no citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samutthānā-nuparivatti ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samutthānā-nuparivatti siyā no citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samutthānā-nuparivatti.

Tiṇi saccā¹ bāhirā ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā ajjhattikaṇ siyā bāhiraṇ.

Tiṇi saccā¹ no upādā ;² dukkhasaccaṇ siyā upādā siyā no upādā.

Tiṇi saccā¹ anupādiṇṇā ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā upādiṇṇaṇ siyā anupādiṇṇaṇ.

Samudayasaccaṇ upādānaṇ ; dve saccā no upādānā ;³ dukkhasaccaṇ siyā upādānaṇ siyā no upādānaṇ. Dve saccā upādāniyā ; dve saccā anupādāniyā. Dve saccā upādānavippayuttā ; dve saccā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Samudayasaccaṇ upādānaṇ eeva upādāniyaṇ ca ; dve saccā na vattabba upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti pi upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi ;⁴ dukkhasaccaṇ siyā upādānaṇ ceva upādāniyaṇ ca siyā upādāniyaṇ ceva no ca upādānaṇ. Samudayasaccaṇ siyā upādānaṇ ceva upādānasampayuttaṇ ca siyā na vattabban

¹ So S^d. B : saccāni.

² K : nupādā.

³ K : nupādānā.

⁴ S^d inverts order of clauses as above.

upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti;¹ dve saccā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi;² dukkhasaccaṇ siyā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca siyā upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti pi upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaṇ ti pi. Dve saccā upādānavippayuttā-anupādāniyā; dve saccā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.³

Samudayasaccaṇ kilesa; dve saccā no kilesā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Dve saccā saṅkilesikā; dve saccā asaṅkilesikā. Samudayasaccaṇ saṅkiliṭṭhaṇ; dve saccā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā saṅkiliṭṭhaṇ siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṇ. Samudayasaccaṇ kilesasampayuttaṇ; dve saccā kilesasampayuttā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā kilesasampayuttaṇ siyā kilesavippayuttaṇ. Samudayasaccaṇ kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi;⁴ dukkhasaccaṇ siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca siyā saṅkilesikañ ceva no ca kilesa. Samudayasaccaṇ kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca siyā saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbaṇ kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Samudayasaccaṇ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbaṇ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti pi kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dve saccā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā; samudayasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikaṇ ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikaṇ ti pi; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikaṇ ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikaṇ ti pi.⁵

¹ Sd adds pi.

² Sd inverts order of clauses as above.

³ K omits last clause.

⁴ Sd inverts order, as above, in this and the next sentences.

⁵ K omits last clause.

Dve saccā na dassanena pahātabbā; dve saccā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Dve saccā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dve saccā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Dve saccā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; dve saccā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Dve saccā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; dve saccā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Samudayasaccaṇ savitakkaṇ; nirodhasaccaṇ avitakkaṇ; dve saccā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā.

Samudayasaccaṇ savicāraṇ; nirodhasaccaṇ avicāraṇ; dve saccā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Nirodhasaccaṇ appitikaṇ: tīṇi saccā¹ siyā sappitikaṇ siyā appitikaṇ. Nirodhasaccaṇ na pītisahagataṇ; tīṇi saccā¹ siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Nirodhasaccaṇ na sukhasahagataṇ; tīṇi saccā¹ siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Nirodhasaccaṇ na upekhāsahagataṇ; tīṇi saccā¹ siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Samudayasaccaṇ kāmāvacaraṇ; dve saccā na kāmāvacarā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā kāmāvacaraṇ siyā na kāmāvacaraṇ. Tīṇi saccā² rūpāvacarā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā rūpāvacaraṇ siyā na rūpāvacaraṇ. Tīṇi saccā² na arūpāvacarā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā arūpāvacaraṇ siyā na arūpāvacaraṇ. Dve saccā pariyāpannā; dve saccā apariyāpannā.

Maggasaccaṇ niyyānikaṇ; tīṇi saccā² aniyyānikā.

Maggasaccaṇ niyataṇ; nirodhasaccaṇ aniyataṇ; dve saccā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dve saccā sa-uttarā; dve saccā anuttarā.

Samudayasaccaṇ saraṇaṇ; dve saccā araṇā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā saraṇaṇ siyā araṇaṇ ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAṬṬHAṆ.

SACCAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO CATUTTHO.³

¹ S^d and B: saccāni.

² So S^d. B: saccāni.

³ S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṇ, niṭṭhito to the two titles respectively, and omits samatto*. K. omits *catuttho*. B. has only *niṭṭhito* after *saccavibhaṇgo*.

V.

INDRIYAVIBHAṄGO.

BĀVISATINDRIYĀNI: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ¹ sukhindriyaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ sad-dhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ² satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ anaññātaññassamītidriyaṃ³ aññindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ?

Yaṃ cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe⁴ . . . suñño gāmo p'eso: idaṃ vuccati cakkhundriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sotindriyaṃ . . . ghānindriyaṃ . . . jivhindriyaṃ . . . kāyindriyaṃ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p'eso: idaṃ vuccati kāyindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ manindriyaṃ?

Ekavidhena manindriyaṃ: phassasampayuttaṃ . . . pe⁵ . . . evaṃ bahuvividhena manindriyaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati manindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ itthindriyaṃ?

Itthiyā⁶ itthilinggaṃ itthinimittaṃ itthikuttaṃ itthākappo itthittaṃ itthibhāvo: idaṃ vuccati itthindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ purisindriyaṃ?

Purisassa purisaliggaṃ purisanimittaṃ purisakuttaṃ

¹ S^d places jīvitindriyaṃ before itthindriyaṃ always.

² B has viriy^o always.

³ K. has always: anaññātaññassamīto.

⁴ See above, p. 70, 71.

⁵ S^d and B give the remaining vidhena's nearly in full. They are identical with those given on pp. 58, 54.

⁶ See Dh.S. §§ 688-685.

purisākappo purisattaṇ purisabhāvo : idaṇ vuccati purisindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ ?

Duvidhena jīvitindriyaṇ :¹ atthi rūpaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ, atthi arūpaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ.²

Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ ?

Yo³ tesāṇ rūpīṇaṇ dhammāṇaṇ āyu tṭhiti yaṇaṇā yāṇaṇā iriyaṇā vattaṇā pāṇaṇā jīvitaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ arūpaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ ?

Yo tesāṇ arūpīṇaṇ dhammāṇaṇ āyu tṭhiti yaṇaṇā yāṇaṇā iriyaṇā vattaṇā pāṇaṇā jīvitaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ : idaṇ vuccati arūpaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ sukhindriyaṇ ?

Yaṇ kāyikaṇ sātaṇ kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ kāyasamphassaṇaṇ sātaṇ sukhaṇ vedayitaṇ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : idaṇ vuccati sukhindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhindriyaṇ ?

Yaṇ kāyikaṇ asātaṇ kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ kāyasamphassaṇaṇ asātaṇ dukkhaṇ vedayitaṇ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṇ vuccati dukkhindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ somanassindriyaṇ ?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ sātaṇ cetasikaṇ sukhaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ sātaṇ sukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : idaṇ vuccati somanassindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ domanassindriyaṇ ?

Yo cetasikaṇ asātaṇ cetasikaṇ dukkhaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ asātaṇ dukkhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṇ vuccati domanassindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ upekkhindriyaṇ ?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ neva-sātaṇ-nāsātaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : idaṇ vuccati upekkhindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ saddhindriyam ?

Yā⁴ saddhā saddhaṇā okappaṇā abhippasādo saddhā saddhindriyaṇ saddhābalaṇ : idaṇ vuccati saddhindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ viriyindriyaṇ ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussoḷhi thāmo dhiti asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhurasampaggāho

¹ S^d and B : Jīvitindriyaṇ duvidhena.

² B : atthi rūpaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ, atthi arūpaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ.

³ Dh.S. § 19.

⁴ Dh.S. §§ 12-16.

viriyaṇ viriyindriyaṇ viriyabalaṇ sammāvāyāmo : idaṇ vuccati viriyindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ satindriyaṇ ?

Yā sati anussati paṭissati sati saraṇatā dhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asamussanatā¹ sati satindriyaṇ satibalaṇ sammāsati : idaṇ vuccati satindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ samādhindriyaṇ ?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti saṇṭhiti aviṭṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṇ samādhibalaṇ sammāsamādhi : idaṇ vuccati samādhindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ paññindriyaṇ ?

Yā paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo . . . pe² . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi : idaṇ vuccati paññindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ anaññātāññassāmītiindriyaṇ ?

Ya³ tesā dhammānaṇ aññātānaṇ aditṭhānaṇ appattānaṇ aviditānaṇ asacchikatānaṇ sacchikiriyaṇ paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhango maggaṇaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ : idaṇ vuccati anaññātāññassāmītiindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ aññindriyaṇ ?

Yā⁴ tesā dhammānaṇ ñātānaṇ ditṭhānaṇ pattānaṇ viditānaṇ sacchikatānaṇ sacchikiriyaṇ paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhango maggaṇaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ : idaṇ vuccati aññindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ aññātāvindriyaṇ ?

Yā⁵ tesā aññātāvinaṇ dhammānaṇ aññā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhango maggaṇaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ : idaṇ vuccati aññātāvindriyaṇ.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṆ.⁶

Bāvisatindriyaṇi : cakkhundriyaṇ sotindriyaṇ ghānindriyaṇ jivhindriyaṇ kāyindriyaṇ manindriyaṇ itthindriyaṇ purisindriyaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ⁷ sukhindriyaṇ dukkhindriyaṇ somanassindriyaṇ domanassindriyaṇ upekhindriyaṇ sad-dhindriyaṇ viriyindriyaṇ satindriyaṇ samādhindriyaṇ

¹ Sd : apammussanatā.

² Sd gives the full text.

³ Dh.S. § 296.

⁴ Dh.S. § 364.

⁵ Dh.S. § 555.

⁶ K, here and after : Abhidhammabhājanīyaṇ.

⁷ Sd puts this before itthindriyaṇ.

paññindriyaṇ anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṇ aññindriyaṇ
aññātāvindriyaṇ.

Bāvisatindriyānaṇ¹ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata
. . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Dasindriyā avyākata. Domanassindriyaṇ akusalaṇ.
Anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṇ kusalaṇ. Cattārindriyā siyā
kusalā siyā avyākata. Cha indriyā siyā kusalā siyā
akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dvādasindriyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā
ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasu-
khāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya
sampayuttā. Tīṇindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampa-
yuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhama-
asukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Jīvitindriyaṇ siyā
sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya
sampayuttaṇ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ
siyā na vattabbaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Satindriyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.
Tīṇindriyā vipākā. Dvīndriyā vipākadhammadhammā.
Aññindriyaṇ siyā vipākaṇ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṇ.
Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Navindriyā upādīṇṇupādāniyā. Domanassindriyaṇ anu-
pādīṇṇupādāniyaṇ. Tīṇindriyā anupādīṇṇa-anupādāniyā.
Navindriyā siyā upādīṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādīṇṇupādā-
niyā siyā anupādīṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Navindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā. Domanassindriyaṇ
saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṇ. Tīṇindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅ-
kilesikā. Tīṇindriyā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā
asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā. Cha indriyā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-
saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-
saṅkilesikā.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicārā. Domanassindriyaṇ savi-
takka-savicāraṇ. Upekhindriyaṇ siyā savitakka-savicāraṇ
siyā avitakka-avicāraṇ. Ekādasindriyā siyā savitakka-
savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Ekādasindriyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasaha-
gatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi. Somanassindriyaṇ siyā
pītisahagataṇ, na sukhasahagataṇ na upekhāsahagataṇ

¹ Sd : bāvisatīnaṇ indriyānaṇ.

siyā na vattabbaṃ pītisahagatan ti. Cha indriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Cattāriṇḍriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhāsahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi.

Paṇṇarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbaṃ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Paṇṇarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṃ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Dasindriyā neva ācayaḡāmino¹ na apacayaḡāmino.¹ Domanassindriyaṃ ācayaḡāmi.² Anaññātaññassāmītiṇḍriyaṃ apacayaḡāmi.² Aññindriyaṃ siyā apacayaḡāmi³ siyā neva ācayaḡāmi na apacayaḡāmi. Navindriyā siyā ācayaḡāmino siyā apacayaḡāmino siyā neva ācayaḡāmino na apacayaḡāmino.

Dasindriyā neva sekhā nasekhā. Dvindriyā sekhā. Aññātāvindriyaṃ asekhāṇ. Navindriyā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nasekhā.

Dasindriyā parittā. Tiṇḍriyā appamāṇā. Navindriyā siyā parittā siyā mahaggaṭā siyā appamāṇā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Dvindriyā parittārammaṇā. Tiṇḍriyā appamāṇārammaṇā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā parittārammaṇaṃ siyā mahaggaṭārammaṇaṃ na appamāṇārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ parittārammaṇan ti pi mahaggaṭārammaṇan ti pi. Navindriyā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggaṭārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggaṭārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Navindriyā majjhimā. Domanassindriyaṃ hīnaṃ. Tiṇḍriyā paṇītā. Tiṇḍriyā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇītā. Cha indriyā siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇītā.

Dasindriyā aniyatā. Anaññātaññassāmītiṇḍriyaṃ sammattaniyataṃ. Cattāriṇḍriyā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā micchattaniyataṃ siyā

¹ Sd: °gāmino. B: nevācayaḡāminapaccayaḡāmino.

² Sd: °gāmi. ³ So Sd.

aniyataṇ. Cha indriyā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Cattārindriyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṇ na maggārammaṇaṇ maggahetukaṇ siyā maggādhipati siyā na vattabbaṇ maggādhipatīti. Aññindriyaṇ na maggārammaṇaṇ siyā maggahetukaṇ siyā maggādhipati siyā na vattabbaṇ maggahetukan ti pi maggādhipatīti¹ pi. Navindriyā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā uppādino na vattabbā anuppannā ti. Dvindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattabbā uppādino ti. Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino.

Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Dvindriyā paccuppannārammaṇā. Tīṇindriyā na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Dasindriyā siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Tīṇindriyā bahiddhārammaṇā. Cattārindriyā siyā ajjhataārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā. Atṭhindriyā siyā ajjhataārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā ajjhataārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Pañcindriyā anidassana-sappaṭighā. Sattarasindriyā anidassana-sappaṭighā.

Cattārindriyā hetū;² atṭhārasindriyā na hetū. Sattindriyā sahetukā; navindriyā ahetukā; cha indriyā siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Sattindriyā hetusampayuttā; navindriyā hetuvippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Cattārindriyā hetū ceva sahetukā ca; navindriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti pi; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Cha indriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattabbā sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti. Cattārindriyā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā

¹ Sd °patin ti pi.

² Sd: hetu.

ca ; navindriyā na vattaḃbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi ;¹ tiṇindriyā na vattaḃbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ; cha indriyā na vattaḃbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattaḃbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti. Navindriyā na hetū ahetukā ; tiṇindriyā na hetū sahetukā ; cattāringiriyā na vattaḃbā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū ahetukā ti pi ; cha indriyā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetukā.

Sappaccayā. Saṅkhatā. Anidassanā.

Pañcindriyā sappatighā. Sattarasindriyā appatighā.

Sattindriyā rūpā. Cuddasindriyā arūpā. Jīvitindriyaṇ siyā rūpaṇ siyā arūpaṇ.

Dasindriyā lokiyā. Tiṇindriyā lokuttarā. Navindriyā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Dasindriyā sāsavā ; tiṇindriyā anāsavā ; navindriyā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Paṇṇarasindriyā āsavavippayuttā ; domanassindriyaṇ āsavasampayuttaṇ ; cha indriyā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattaḃbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ; tiṇindriyā na vattaḃbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; navindriyā na vattaḃbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattaḃbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā na vattaḃbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; domanassindriyaṇ na vattaḃbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṇ cāti āsavasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca āsavo ; cha indriyā na vattaḃbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattaḃbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Navindriyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ; tiṇindriyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ; domanassindriyaṇ na vattaḃbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavan ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavan ti pi ; tiṇindriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ; cha indriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattaḃbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

No saṇḃojanā. Dasindriyā saṇḃojaniyā ; tiṇindriyā asaṇḃojaniyā ; navindriyā siyā saṇḃojaniyā siyā asaṇḃojaniyā. Paṇṇarasindriyā saṇḃojanavippayuttā ; domanassindriyaṇ saṇḃojanasampayuttaṇ ; cha indriyā siyā

¹ S^d puts the navindriyā clause first.

saṃyojanasampayuttā siyā saṃyojanavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā; tñindriyā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti pi saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti siyā saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā siyā na vattabbā saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā¹ na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi; domanassindriyaṇ na vattabbā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṇ; cha indriyā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti. Navindriyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā; tñindriyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā; domanassindriyaṇ na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyan ti pi saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyan ti pi; tñindriyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā; cha indriyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā ti pi saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā ti pi.

No ganthā. Dasindriyā ganthaniyā; tñindriyā aganthaniyā; navindriyā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Paṇṇarasindriyā ganthavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṇ ganthasampayuttaṇ; cha indriyā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; tñindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattabbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; domanassindriyaṇ na vattabbā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho; cha indriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattabbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Navindriyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā; tñindriyā gan-

¹ B : Paṇṇaras° always.

thavippayutta-aganthaniyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyaṃ ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyaṃ ti pi; tñindriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā; cha indriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

No oghā . . . pe . . . No yogā . . . pe . . .

No nīvaraṇā. Dasindriyā nīvaraṇiyyā; tñindriyā anīvaraṇiyyā; navindriyā siyā nīvaraṇiyyā siyā anīvaraṇiyyā. Paṇṇarasindriyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyyā cāti nīvaraṇiyyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā; tñindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyyā cāti pi nīvaraṇiyyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyyā cāti siyā nīvaraṇiyyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇiyyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā¹ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ ti pi; cha indriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cāti siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti. Navindriyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyyā; tñindriyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyan ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyan ti pi; tñindriyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyyā: cha indriyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyyā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyyā ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyyā ti pi.

No parāmāsā. Dasindriyā parāmatthā; tñindriyā aparāmatthā; navindriyā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Soḷasindriyā parāmāsavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā; tñindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva

¹ S^d omits from nīvaraṇasampayuttā to siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā, inclusive, . . . lines below.

parāmatṭhā cāti pi parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatṭhā cāti siyā parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā siyā na vattabbā parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti. Dasindriyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatṭhā; tiṇindriyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭhā; tiṇindriyā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatṭhā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭhā; cha indriyā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatṭhā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭhā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatṭhā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭhā ti pi.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā; cuddasindriyā sārammaṇā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā sārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Ekavīsatiṇdriyaṇ no citta; manindriyaṇ cittaṇ.¹ Terasindriyā cetasikā; aṭṭhindriyā acetasikā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cetasikaṇ siyā acetasikaṇ. Terasindriyā cittasampayuttā; sattindriyā cittavippayuttā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasampayuttaṇ siyā cittavippayuttaṇ; manindriyaṇ na vattabbaṇ cittena sampayuttaṇ ti pi cittena vippayuttaṇ ti pi. Terasindriyā cittasaṅsatṭhā; sattindriyā cittavisaṅsatṭhā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasaṅsatṭhaṇ siyā cittavisaṅsatṭhaṇ; manindriyaṇ na vattabbaṇ cittena saṅsatṭhaṇ ti pi cittena visaṅsatṭhaṇ ti pi. Terasindriyā cittasamuṭṭhānā; aṭṭhindriyā no cittasamuṭṭhānā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ siyā no cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ. Terasindriyā cittasahabhuno; aṭṭhindriyā no cittasahabhuno; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasahabhu siyā no cittasahabhu. Terasindriyā cittānuparivattino; aṭṭhindriyā no cittānuparivattino; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti. Terasindriyā cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā; aṭṭhindriyā no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānaṇ siyā no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānaṇ. Terasindriyā cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno; aṭṭhindriyā no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhu siyā no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhu. Terasindriyā cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino; aṭṭhindriyā no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti siyā no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti.

Cha indriyā ajjhattikā; soḷasindriyā bāhirā.

¹ S^d inverts order of these two clauses.

Sattindriyā upādā; cūddasindriyā no upādā;¹ jīvitindriyaṃ siyā upādā siyā no upādā.²

Navindriyā upādinṇā; cattārindriyā anupādinṇā; navindriyā siyā upādinṇā siyā anupādinṇā.

No upādānā.³ Dasindriyā upādāniyā; tīṇindriyā anupādāniyā; navindriyā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Soḷasindriyā upādānavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti pi upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti siyā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti. Soḷasindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi; cha indriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti. Dasindriyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā; tīṇindriyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā; tīṇindriyā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā;⁴ cha indriyā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

No kilesā. Dasindriyā saṅkilesikā; tīṇindriyā asaṅkilesikā; navindriyā siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Paṇṇarasindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; domanassindriyaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ; cha indriyā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Paṇṇarasindriyā kilesavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ kilesasampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesikā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā no vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbā

¹ Both K. and S^d have nupādā; S^d here only.

² S^d: no upādā.

³ K: Nupādānā.

⁴ S^d here only: °vippayuttānupādāniyā.

kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa; cha indriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; domanassindriyaṇ na vattabbaṇ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa; cha indriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Navindriyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā; tīṇindriyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā; domanassindriyaṇ na vattabbaṇ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikan ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikan ti pi; tīṇindriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā; cha indriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesa-vippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā cāti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā cāti pi.

Paṇṇarasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbā; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Paṇṇarasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Paṇṇarasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Paṇṇarasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Navindriyā avitakkā; domanassindriyaṇ savitakkaṇ; dvādasindriyā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Navindriyā avicārā; domanassindriyaṇ savicāraṇ; dvādasindriyā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Ekādasindriyā appītikā; ekādasindriyā siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Ekādasindriyā na pītisahagatā; ekādasindriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na sukhahagatā; dasindriyā siyā sukhahagatā siyā na sukhahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na upekhāhagatā; dasindriyā siyā upekhāhagatā siyā na upekhāhagatā.

Dasindriyā kāmāvacarā; tīṇindriyā na kāmāvacarā; navindriyā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Terasindriyā rūpāvacarā; navindriyā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Cuddasindriyā arūpāvacarā; aṭṭhindriyā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasindriyā pariyāpannā; tīṇindriyā aparīyāpannā; navindriyā siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpanna.

Ekādasindriyā aniyyānikā ; anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṇ niyyānikaṇ ; dasindriyā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā.

Dasindriyā aniyatā ; anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṇ niyataṇ ; ekādasindriyā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasindriyā sa-uttarā ; tīṇindriyā anuttarā ; navindriyā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Paṇṇarasindriyā araṇā ; domanassindriyaṇ saraṇaṇ ; cha indriyā siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

INDRIYA-VIBHAṆGO SAMATTO PAÑCAMO.¹

¹ K. *omits* niṭṭhitaṇ *and* pañcamo. S *omits* samatto. B : niṭṭhito *only*.

VI

PACCAYĀKĀRA-VIBHAṅGO

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ, saḷāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ so-kaparideva dukkha domanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Dukkhe aññāṇaṇ dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katame avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro¹ kāyasāṅkhāro vacisaṅkhāro cittasāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo puññābhisaṅkhāro?

Kusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā dānamayā sīlamayā bhāvanāmayā : ayaṇ vuccati puññābhisaṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo apuññābhisaṅkhāro?

Akusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā : ayaṇ vuccati apuññābhisaṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo āneñjābhisaṅkhāro?¹

Kusalā cetanā arūpāvacarā : ayaṇ vuccati āneñjābhisaṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo kāyasāṅkhāro? Kāyasañcetanā kāyasāṅkhāro . . . Vacisañcetanā vacisaṅkhāro . . . Manosañcetanā cittasāṅkhāro.

Ime vuccanti avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā.

¹ S^d : ānañjābhisaṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghānavīññāṇaṃ jivhā-vīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :¹ idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ?

Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ ; idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ sotāyatanaṃ ghānāyatanaṃ jivhāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso?

Cakkhusamphasso sotasamphasso ghānasamphasso jivhā-samphasso kāyasamphasso manosamphasso : ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasamphassajā vedanā ghānasamphassajā vedanā jivhāsamphassajā vedanā kāya-samphassajā vedanā manosamphassajā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā tanhā?

Rūpatanhā saddatanhā gandhatanhā rasatanhā phoṭṭhab-batanhā dhammatanhā : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā tanhā.

Tattha katamaṃ tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ?

Kāmapādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ attavā-dupādānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ upādānapaccayā bhavo?

¹ K : Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro : idaṃ . . .
Cf. Dh. S. § 1809.

Duvidhena bhavo :¹ atthi kammabhavo, atthi uppattibhavo.

Tattha katamo kammabhavo ?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro : ayaṃ vuccati kammabhavo. Sabbam pi bhava-gāmikammaṃ kammabhavo.

Tattha katamo uppattibhavo ?

Kāmaabhavo rūpaabhavo arūpaabhavo saññābhavo asaññābhavo neva-saññā-nāsaññābhavo, ekavokāraabhavo catuvokāraabhavo pañcavokāraabhavo : ayaṃ vuccati uppattibhavo. Iti ayaṃ ca kammabhavo ayaṃ ca uppattibhavo,² ayaṃ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti ?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho : ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ ?

Atthi jarā, atthi marāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā jarā ?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jiraṇatā³ khaṇḍiceaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatā⁴ āyuno saṅghāni indriyānaṃ paripāko : ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ marāṇaṃ ?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu marāṇaṃ kālakiriyaṃ khandhānaṃ bhedo kalevarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa upacchedo : idaṃ vuccati marāṇaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca marāṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo soko ?

Nātivyaśanena vā phutṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa rogavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa silavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśanena vā phutṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyaśanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkha-dhammena phutṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṃ anto soko anto parisoko cetaso parijjhāyanā domanassaṃ sokasallaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo ?

Nātivyaśanena vā phutṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phutṭ-

¹ B : Bhavo duvidhena. ² S^d omits from Iti to this word.

³ B : jiraṇatā always.

⁴ K : vallitacatā always.

thassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa sīlavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyaasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena phuṭṭhassa dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ vācā palāpo vippalāpo lālapo lālappanā¹ lālapitattaṃ² ayaṃ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassa-
jaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso?

Nātivyaasanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa sīlavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyaasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsitaṃ upāyāsitaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati upāyāso.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti : evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa sangati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti : tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.

MĀTIKĀ.

i.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

ii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ,

¹ K : lālapānā. B : lālappo lālappanā lālappitattaṃ.

² Sd omits.

upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññāṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññāṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iv.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṇ, salāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññāṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Paccayacatukkaṇ.¹

v.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ viññāṇaṇhetukaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ nāmaṇhetukaṇ; chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṇhetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassaṇhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāhetukaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññāṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vi.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ viññāṇaṇhetukaṇ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmaṇhetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassaṇhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāhetukaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññāṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ

¹ So B. only. S^d has Pathamacatukkaṇ.

viññāṇahetukaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ nāmarūpahetukaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-hetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāhetukaṇ upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

viii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ viññāṇahetukaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṇ nāmarūpahetukaṇ, salāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso salāyatanaṇhetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāhetukaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Hetucattukkaṇ dutiyaṇ.¹

ix.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārasampayuttaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ viññāṇasampayuttaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ nāmasampayuttaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṇsāmpayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasāmpayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsāmpayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāsāmpayuttaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

x.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārasāmpayuttaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ viññāṇasāmpayuttaṇ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasāmpayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasāmpayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsāmpayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāsāmpayuttaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xi.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārasāmpayuttaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāma-

¹ Sd : Hetuka°. B omits dutiyaṇ.

xii.

xiii.

xiv.

2 So 8d.

⁴ *B omits tatiyan.*

xv.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xvi.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ saḷāyatanaṇapaccayā¹ pi nāmarūpaṇ, saḷāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi saḷāyatanaṇ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Aññamaññacatukkaṇ.²

xvii.

Saṅkhārapaccayā avijjā,³ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāma-

¹ *Sd and B revert here and in following lines to chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ.*

² *So B only.*

³ *K and B have, after avijjā, as follows: . . . pe . . . Viññāṇapaccayā avijjā Nāmapaccayā avijjā, . . . Chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā avijjā. . . Phassapaccayā avijjā. . . Vedanāpaccayā avijjā. . . Taṇhāpaccayā avijjā. . . Upādānapaccayā avijjā . . . pe . . . Avijjā paccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ, saḷāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā maraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.*

paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xviii.

Viññānapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro,¹ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xix.

Nāmapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xx.

Chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xxi.

Phassapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxii.

Vedanāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiii.

Taṇhāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiv.

Upādānapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

MAṬIKĀ NĪṬṬHITĀ.²

¹ So K.

² K. and B. omit nīṭṭhitā.

i.¹

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye akusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanasasahagataṇ dīṭṭhigatasampayuttaṇ rūpārammaṇaṇ vā² saddārammaṇaṇ vā gandhārammaṇaṇ vā rasārammaṇaṇ vā phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṇ vā dhammārammaṇaṇ vā, yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ'ārabbha ; tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tāṇhā, tāṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tatthā katamā avijjā ?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe³ . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ :⁴ ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇaṇ hadayaṇ paṇḍaraṇ mano manāyatanaṇ manindriyaṇ viññāṇaṇ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇaṇ hadayaṇ paṇḍaraṇ mano manāyatanaṇ manindriyaṇ viññāṇaṇ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ sātāṇ cetasikaṇ sukhaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ sātāṇ sukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhaṇ vedanā : ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

¹ *First of the Dvādaśa Akusalacittāni. Dh. S. §§ 365-430.*

² *S^d : . . . pe . . . down to dhammārammaṇaṇ vā.*

³ *See above p. 85. S^d gives text in full.*

⁴ *S^d and B : cetayitattaṇ always.*

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandirāgo cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.

Tattha katamaṇ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ?

Ya diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ¹ diṭṭhigahanaṇ diṭṭhikantāro diṭṭhivisūkāyikaṇ diṭṭhivipphanditaṇ diṭṭhisañjyojanaṇ gāho patiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaṇ titthāyatananaṇ vipariyesagāho :² idaṇ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā upādānaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānākkhandho : ayaṇ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesanaṇ³ dhammānaṇ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo : ayaṇ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṇ jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraṇaṇ.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesanaṇ dhammānaṇ jarā jīraṇatā āyuno saṇhāni : ayaṇ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṇ maraṇaṇ?

Yo tesanaṇ dhammānaṇ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccataṇ antaradhānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati maraṇaṇ.

Iti ayaṇ ca jarā idaṇ ca maraṇaṇ, idaṇ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti : evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṇ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti ; tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.⁴

ii.

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpac-

¹ Dh. S. § 381. K. and B. have . . . pe . . . down to titthāyatananaṇ.

² K : vipariyesagāho.

³ Only B has tesanaṇ tesanaṇ here and below. Cf. p. 136.

⁴ S^d omits iti.

cayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?¹

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ :² ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano māsaṃ . . . pe . . . tājā mano-viññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti : tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso . . . pe³ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

iii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃpaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano māsaṃ . . . pe . . . tājā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

¹ See p. 85.

² S^d and B : cetayitattaṃ, and always.

³ S^d gives the text in full.

⁴ So S^d.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ?

Atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Cakkhāyatana-ssa upacayo sotāyatanassa upacayo ghāṇāyatanassa upa-cayo jivhāyatanassa upacayo kāyāyatanassa upacayo, yaṇ vā paṇ'āññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṇ cittaṇ cittaheṭṭhaṇ citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati viññāṇa-paccayā nāmarūpaṇ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ ti : atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Yaṇ rūpaṇ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati nāma-rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāya-tanaṇ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso?

Yo phasso samphusanā samphusitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso . . . pe . . . tena vuc-cati evaṇ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

iv.

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapac-cayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpa-paccayā salāyatanaṇ, salāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassa-paccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādāna-paccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti; jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇ. Evaṇ etassa kevalassa duk-khakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇti : ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ?

Atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Cakkhāyatanaṇsa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇsa upacayo yaṇ vā paṇ' aññam pi atthi rūpaṇ cittaṇaṇ cittaṇhetukaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ ti : atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṇ ca rūpaṇ nissāya manoviññānadhātu vattati : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ : idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ?

Cakkhāyatanaṇ sotāyatanaṇ ghāṇāyatanaṇ jivhāyatanaṇ kāyāyatanaṇ manāyatanaṇ : idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ saḷāyatanaṇpaccayā¹ phasso?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati saḷāyatanaṇpaccayā¹ phasso . . . pe² . . . tena vuccati evaṇ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Paccayacatukkaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.³

V.

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ viññānaṇhetukaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ nāmaṇhetukaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṇhetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassāhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāhetukaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evaṇ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā.

² S^d gives text in full.

³ K. has no final title. B. omits niṭṭhitaṇ. S^d reads Pathama° for Paccaya°.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adaassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayaṇ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṇ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayaṇ viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṇ viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇapaccayaṇ nāmaṇ viññāṇa-
hetukaṇ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :
idaṇ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṇ nāmaṇ viññāṇa-
hetukaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmapaccayaṇ chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ nāma-
hetukaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-
viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati nāmapaccayaṇ chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ
nāma-
hetukaṇ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatana-
paccayaṇ phasso chaṭṭhāya-
tana-
hetuko?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṇ : ayaṇ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatana-
paccayaṇ phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-
hetuko.

Tattha katamā phassa-
paccayaṇ vedanā phassa-
hetukā?

Yaṇ cetasiṇaṇ sātaṇ cetasiṇaṇ sukhaṇ cetosaṇphassa-
jā sātaṇ sukhaṇ vedayaṇtaṇ cetosaṇphassa-
jā sātā sukhā
vedanā : ayaṇ vuccati phassa-
paccayaṇ vedanā phassa-
hetukā.

Tattha katamā vedanā-
paccayaṇ taṇhā vedanā-
hetukā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe¹ . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ
vuccati vedanā-
paccayaṇ taṇhā vedanā-
hetukā.

Tattha katamaṇ taṇhā-
paccayaṇ upādānaṇ taṇhā-
hetukaṇ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhiṇaṇ² diṭṭhiṇaṇ diṭṭhiṇaṇ diṭṭhiṇaṇ
diṭṭhiṇaṇ diṭṭhiṇaṇ diṭṭhiṇaṇ diṭṭhiṇaṇ diṭṭhiṇaṇ
gāho paṭiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaṇṇo micchā-
patho micchattaṇ tiṭṭhāyatanaṇ vipariyesaṇgāho : idaṇ
vuccati taṇhā-
paccayaṇ upādānaṇ taṇhā-
hetukaṇ . . . pe
. . . tena vuccati evaṇ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhan-
dhassa samudayo hotīti.

¹ Sd gives text in full.

² Sd cuts this answer short, but gives all the remaining
questions and answers, condensing the latter.

vi.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇahehetukaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahehetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahehetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhehetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhehetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātīpaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahehetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahehetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇahehetukaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇahehetukaṃ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahehetuko ti : tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahehetuko?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahehetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

vii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahehetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahehetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahehetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahehetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahehetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhehetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhehetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo,

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ, . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ viññāṇa-
hetukaṇ?

Atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Cakkhāyatanaṇsa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇsa upacayo, yaṇ vā paṇ'aññaṇ pi atthi rūpaṇ cittaṇaṇ cittaṇhetukaṇ cittaṇsamutṭhānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati viññāṇa-
paccayā nāmarūpaṇ viññāṇaṇhetukaṇ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ nāmarūpaṇhetukaṇ ti :
atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Yaṇ rūpaṇ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati nā-
marūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ
nāmarūpaṇhetukaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ, . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāya-
tanaṇ nāmarūpaṇhetukaṇ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāya-
taṇhetuko?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṇ : ayaṇ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṇhetuko
. . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

viii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ nāmarūpaṇhetukaṃ, salāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso salāyatanaṇhetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṇaṃ cittaṇhetukaṃ cittasamuṭṭhāṇaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṃ idaṇ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ nāmarūpaṇhetukan ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṇ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṃ idaṇ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ² nāmarūpaṇhetukaṃ?

¹ Sd : hotīti.

² So Sd ; see below.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanaṃpaccayā¹ phasso saḷāyatana-hetuko ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitatāṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanaṃpaccayā phasso saḷāyatana-hetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Hetucatukkaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ dutiyaṃ.²

ix.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃsampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jārāmarāṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.³

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ ?

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ ?

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatana^o to end of section.

² K. omits this line. B omits niṭṭhitāṃ dutiyaṃ. S^d : Hetucacatukkaṃ.

³ S^d : hotīti.

Yaṇ cittaṇ maṇo māṇasaṇ . . . pe . . . taṇṇā maṇo-
viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ
nāmasampayuttaṇ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāya-
tanasaṇpayutto ?

Yo phasso phusaṇā saṇphusaṇā saṇphusitattaṇ : ayaṇ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-
saṇpayutto.

Tattha katamā phassaṇpaccayā vedanā phassasaṇ-
payuttā ?

Yaṇ cetasaṇ sātāṇ cetasaṇ sukhāṇ cetosaṇphassa-
ṇāṇ sātāṇ sukhāṇ vedayitaṇ cetosaṇphassaṇā sātā. sukhā
vedanā : ayaṇ vuccati phassaṇpaccayā vedanā phassasaṇ-
payuttā ?

Tattha katamā vedanāṇpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsaṇ-
payuttā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe¹ . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ
vuccati vedanāṇpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsaṇpayuttā.

Tattha katamaṇ taṇhāṇpaccayā upādāṇaṇ taṇhāsaṇ-
payuttaṇ ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . tiṭṭhāyatanaṇ vi-
pariyesagāho² : idaṇ vuccati taṇhāṇpaccayā upādāṇaṇ taṇ-
hāsaṇpayuttaṇ . . . pe³ . . . tena vuccati evaṇ etassa
kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṇudayo hotiti.

x.

Tasmiṇ saṇaye avijjāṇpaccayā saṇkhāro avijjāsaṇ-
payutto, saṇkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṇkhārasaṇpayuttaṇ,
viññāṇaṇpaccayā nāmaṇ viññāṇasaṇpayuttaṇ, nāmaṇpaccayā
phasso nāmasaṇpayutto, phassaṇpaccayā vedanā phassa-
saṇpayuttā, vedanāṇpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsaṇpayuttā,
taṇhāṇpaccayā upādāṇaṇ taṇhāsaṇpayuttaṇ, upādāṇa-
ṇpaccayā bhavo, bhavaṇpaccayā jāti, jātiṇpaccayā jaraṇaṇ.
Evaṇ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṇu-
dayo hoti.⁴

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassaṇaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṇṇi moṇo
akusaṇaṇmūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāṇpaccayā saṇkhāro avijjāsaṇpa-
yutto ?

¹ S^d gives text in full.

³ S^d gives text in full.

² K : vipariyesaggāho.

⁴ K : hotiti.

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārasampayuttaṇ ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano māsaṇ, . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārasampayuttaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ viññāṇasampayuttaṇ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ viññāṇasampayuttaṇ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto ti : tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ ?

Thapetvā phassaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṇ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xi.

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārasampayuttaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ viññāṇasampayuttaṇ nāmaṇ,¹ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ nāmasampayuttaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāsampayuttaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evaṇ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.²

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṇgī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

¹ So S^d, K and B.

² K : hotīti.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṣṣa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṣṣa upacayo, yaṃ vā paṇ'āññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṣṣasampayutto?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṣṣasampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsam-payutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ paccayā¹ phasso saḷāyatanaṣṣasampayutto,¹ phassa-

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatana°.

paccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāsampayuttaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṇ aññānaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ saṅkhārasampayuttaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ, . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññānadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ saṅkhārasampayuttaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ viññānasampayuttaṇ?

Atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo, yaṇ vā paṇ' aññam pi atthi rūpaṇ cittaṇaṇ cittaṇhetukaṇ cittaṇsamutṭhānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ viññānasampayuttaṇ nāmaṇ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ nāmasampayuttaṇ ti : atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Cattaro ca mahābhūtā yaṇ ca rūpaṇ nissāya manoviññānadhātu vattati : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ² nāmasampayuttaṇ?³

Cakkhāyatanaṇ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṇ : idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ nāmasampayuttaṇ.³

¹ K : hotīti.

² So Sd.

³ Sd and B add chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso saḷāyatana-sampayutto?²

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso saḷāyatana-sampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkakhandaṃ samudayo hotīti.³

Sampayuttacatukkaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.³

xiii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā ; saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro ; viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ ; nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā pi nāmaṃ ; chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso phassa-paccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ : phassa-paccayā vedanā vedanā-paccayā pi phasso ; vedanā-paccayā tanhā tanhā-paccayā pi vedanā ; tanhā-paccayā upādānaṃ upādāna-paccayā pi tanhā ; upādāna-paccayā bhavo, bhava-paccayā jāti, jāti-paccayā jarāmaranaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhaṃ samudayo hoti.⁴

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañceta-yitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañceta-yitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ.

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatana°.

² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

³ K. omits this line. B omits niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

⁴ So also K.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pi nāmaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pi nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso ?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : idaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso.

Tattha katamaṃ phassaṃ pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati phassaṃ pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamā phassaṃ vedanā ?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ sātā cetasaṃ sukhā cetosaṃphassa-jaṃ sātā sukhā vedayitaṃ cetosaṃphassaṃ sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassaṃ vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāṃ pi phasso ?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāṃ pi phasso.

Tattha katamā vedanāṃ taṇhā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāṃ taṇhā.

Tattha katamā taṇhāṃ pi vedanā ?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ sātā cetasaṃ sukhā cetosaṃphassa-jaṃ sātā sukhā vedayitaṃ cetosaṃphassaṃ sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati taṇhāṃ pi vedanā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāṃ upādānaṃ ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . tiṭṭhāyatanaṃ vipariyesagāho :¹ idaṃ vuccati taṇhāṃ upādānaṃ.

Tattha katamā upādānaṃ pi taṇhā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati upādānaṃ pi taṇhā.

Tattha katamo upādānaṃ bhavo ?

Thapetvā upādānaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati upādānaṃ bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavaṃ jāti ?

Yā tesāṃ dhammāṃ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo : ayaṃ vuccati bhavaṃ jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātippaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maṇaṃ. Tattha katamā jarā ? Yā tesāṃ dhammāṃ jarā jīraṇatā āyuno saṅghāni : ayaṃ

¹ K : vipariyesagāho.

vuccati jarā. Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ? Yo tesaṃ dhammānaṃ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccatā antaradhānaṃ: idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca maraṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati jāti-paccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti; tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xiv.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā; saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro; viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṃ; nāmapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ; phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso; vedanāpaccayā tanhā tanhāpaccayā pi vedanā; tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo; bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṃ.¹

¹ Sd omits the following question and reply.

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti : tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ ?

Thapetvā phassaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamaṇ phassapaccayā pi nāmaṇ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā pi nāmaṇ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

xv.

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā tanhā tanhāpaccayā pi vedanā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṇ upādānaṇapaccayā pi tanhā, upādānaṇapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā ?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ ?

Atthi nāmaṇ atthi rūpaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ ? Cakkhāyatanaṇ

upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaṇ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṇ cittaṇ cittaḥetukaṇ cittasam-
utthānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati viññāṇa-
paccayā nāmarūpaṇ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇan ti : atthi nāmaṇ, atthi
rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññāk-
khandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha
katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Yaṇ rūpaṇ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu
vattati : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati nāma-
rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . pe . . . tajjā mano-
viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṇ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ ti : atthi nāmaṇ, atthi
rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññāk-
khandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha
katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Yaṇ rūpaṇ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu
vattati : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati nāma-
rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . pe . . . tajjā mano-
viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāya-
tanaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā pi nāmarūpaṇ?

Atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ?
Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ
vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Cakkhāyata-
nassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaṇ
vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṇ cittaṇ cittaḥetukaṇ citta-
samutthānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati chaṭ-
ṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā pi nāmarūpaṇ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṇ : ayaṇ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamaṇ phassaṇpaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . pe . . . tajjā mano-
viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati phassaṇpaccayā pi chaṭṭhāya-
tanaṇ . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṇ etassa kevalassa
dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xvi.

Tasmiñ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ nāmarūpāccayā pi viññāṇaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ saḷāyatanaṇpaccayā pi nāmarūpaṇ, saḷāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi saḷāyatanaṇ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ upādānaṇpaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānaṇpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇṇatattāṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tājā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇṇatattāṇ : ayaṇ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ?

Atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Cakkhāyatanaṇ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ upacayo yaṇ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṇ cittaṇ cittaṇhetukaṇ cittaṇsamutthānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṇ ti : atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Yaṇ rūpaṇ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānasaṇ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṇ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ ti : atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṇ ca rūpaṇ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ?

Cakkhāyatanaṇ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṇ : idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ saḷāyatanaṇpaccayā¹ pi nāmarūpaṇ?

Atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Cakkhāyatanaṇsa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇsa upacayo yaṇ vā pan' aññaṇ pi atthi rūpaṇ cittaṇjam cittaṇhetukaṇ citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati saḷāyatanaṇpaccayā pi nāmarūpaṇ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusaṇā saṃphusaṇā saṃphusitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati saḷāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso?

Tattha katamaṇ phassaṇpaccayā pi saḷāyatanaṇ?

Cakkhāyatanaṇ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṇ : idaṇ vuccati phassaṇpaccayā pi saḷāyatanaṇ . . . pe . . . tēna vuccati evaṇ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa sammuṇdayo hotīti.²

Aññaṇamaññaṇacatukkaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.³

2—4.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṇ samaye⁴ akusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena⁵ . . . pe . . . somanassasahagataṇ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṇ

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatana^o henceforth. ² S^d : hoti.

³ K omits this line. S^d : aññaṇamaññaṇpaccayacatukkaṇ. B. omits niṭṭhitaṇ.

⁴ Dh. S. § 865 foll.

⁵ K. omits . . . pe . . .

. . . somanassasahagatañ diṭṭhigatavippayuttañ sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇañ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇañ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabha, tasmīṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇañ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamañ avijjā?

Yaṇ aññāṇañ adassanañ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlañ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.¹

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetañ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo tanhāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittaassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā : ayaṇ vuccati tanhāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhañ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṇ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .²

5.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṇ samaye akusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti upēkhā-sahagatañ diṭṭhigatasampayuttañ rūpārammaṇañ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇañ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabha, tasmīṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇañ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā upādānañ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.³

¹ S^d begins its . . . pe . . . here.

² S^d and B. omit . . . pe . . . at end of every section. Presumably the contents of pp. 145-64 are to be applied to each akusalañ cittañ.

³ S^d omits the following questions, passing on to the next 'Katame dhammā akusalā.'

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṇ cetasiṇaṇ neva sātāṇ nāsātāṇ cetosaṃphassaṇaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosaṃphassaṇaṇ adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

6—8.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye akusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekhāsaṃhagataṇ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṇ sasāṅkhārena . . . upekhāsaṃhagataṇ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṇ . . . upekhāsaṃhagatā diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṇ sasāṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .

9—10.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye akusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti domanassasaṃhagataṇ paṭighasampayuttaṇ . . . domanassasaṃhagataṇ paṭighasampayuttaṇ sasāṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā paṭighaṇ, paṭighapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ asātaṇ cetasikaṇ dukkhaṇ cetosamphas-sajaṇ asātaṇ dukkhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphasajāṇ asātaṇ dukkhā vedanā : ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamaṇ vedanāpaccayā paṭighañ ?

Yo cittassa āghāto¹ paṭighāto² paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṇ doso dussanā dussitattaṇ vyāpatti vyajjanā virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍik-kaṇ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa : idaṇ vuccati vedanā-paccayā paṭighañ.

Tattha katamo paṭighapaccayā adhimokkho ?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā : ayaṇ vuccati paṭighapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṇ vedanākkhandho saññāk-khandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samu-dayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

11.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye akusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upe-khāsahagataṇ vicikicchāsampayuttaṇ, rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅ-khārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāma-paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā, vici-kicchāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarā-maraṇaṇ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?³

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ neva sātaṇ nāsātaṇ cetosamphasajāṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphasajāṇ aduk-khamasukhā vedanā : ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

¹ Cf. Dh. S. § 1060.

² K and B have . . . pe . . . to caṇḍikkaṇ.

³ S^d excises here, and under § 12, to ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā?

Yā¹ kaṅkhā kaṅkhāyanā kaṅkhāyitattaṃ vimatī vicikicchā dvelhakaṃ dvedhāpatho² saṃsayo anekasagāho āsappanā parisappanā aparīyogāhanā thambhitattaṃ³ cittaṃsa manovilekko: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā.

Tattha katamo vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vicikicchā vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

12.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ, uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātīpaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā . . . pe⁴ . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasiṃ neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamaṃ vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ?

Yaṃ⁵ cittaṃsa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṃ cittaṃsa: idaṃ⁶ vuccati vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamo uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho?

¹ Dh. S. § 425.

² B: dvidhāpatho.

³ B: chambhitattaṃ. Cf. *Psychological Ethics*, p. 242, n. 8.

⁴ S⁴ omits down to next question.

⁵ Dh. S. § 429.

⁶ K: ayaṃ.

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṇ vuccati uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṇ vuccati adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . .
pe . . .

AKUSALACITTAN NITTHITAṆ.¹

1.²

Katamā dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ
hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ, rūpāram-
maṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ
vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā
saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā
nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpac-
cayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo,
pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhappaccayā bhavo,
bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa
kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā ?

Alobho³ adoso amoho.

Tattha katamo alobho ?

Yo alobho alubbhanā alubbhittattaṇ asāraḡo asārajjanā
asārajjitattaṇ anabhiḡjhā alobho kusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuc-
cati alobho.

Tattha katamo adoso ?

Yo adoso adussanā⁴ adussittattaṇ avyāpādo avyāpaj-
jhaṇ⁵ adoso kusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati adoso.

Tattha katamo amoho ?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe⁶ . . . amoho dhammavi-
cayō sammādiḡḡhi : ayaṇ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

¹ So K. as well as S^d. B : akusalaniddeso.

² First of the Kāmāvacara-aḡḡha-mahācittāni. Dh. S.
§§ 1-159.

³ Cf. Dh. S. § 32 foll.

⁴ K : adūsanā, adūsitattaṇ.

⁵ S^d : avyāpajjhā. B : abyāpajjo. Cf. Dh. S. § 38.

⁶ Dh. S. § 34.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññatā : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassa-
jaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā
vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pasādo ?

Yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo : ayaṃ
vuccati vedanāpaccayā pasādo.

Tattha katamo pasādapaccayā adhimokkho ?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṃ vuccati pasādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññāk-
khandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : ayaṃ vuc-
cati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe² . . . tena vuccati
evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
hotīti.

2-8.³

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñānasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena,
. . . somanassasahagataṃ ñānavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassa-
sahagataṃ ñānavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsa-
hagataṃ ñānasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāna-
sampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāna-
vippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñānavippayuttaṃ
sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammā-
rammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye
kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ,
viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ,
chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā,
vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā
jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhan-
dhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ Sd gives full text.

² Sd gives full text.

³ Sd abbreviates as in text. K. and B give detailed treat-
ment of kusala-cittāni thus : 2-4, 5 and 6, 7 and 8.

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe¹ . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhaḥkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.^a

⁴ This section is omitted in K. and B. S^d gives it.

cayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassa-paccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti. . . .

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṇ samaye¹ arūpūpapattiyā maggaṇ bhāveti² . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassa-paccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā? Alobo adoso amoho . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūla.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇṭaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṇ cetasiṇaṇ neva sātaṇ nāsātaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassajā vedanā: ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā kusalā?³

Yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡamiṇ dīṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicci' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ

¹ Arūpāvacarakusalaṇ. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 265-76. S^d inserts rūpūpapattiyā maggaṇ bhāveti . . . pe . . .

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ in next section. Dh. S. §§ 265-8.

³ Lokuttaraṇ cittaṇ. Cf. Dh. S. 277 foll.

jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etesaṇ dhammānaṇ samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā ?

Alobho adoso amoho . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo amoho ?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammaviccayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṇṇo maggaṇṇaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe¹ . . . evam etesaṇ dhammānaṇ samudayo hotīti : evam etesaṇ dhammānaṇ saṅgati hoti, samāzamo hoti, samodhānaṇ hoti, pātu-bhāvo hoti ; tena vuccati evam etesaṇ dhammānaṇ samudayo hotīti.

KUSALAMŪLAṇ NIṬṬHITAṇ.²

Katame dhammā avyākataṇ ?

Yasmiṇ³ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ cakkhuvinnānaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upēkhāsaḥagataṇ rūpārammaṇaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ māno mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tājā cakkhuvinnānapadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ ?

¹ So S^d. K and B abbreviate less.

² B : kusalaniddeso.

³ Kusalavipākāni pañcaviññānāni. Cf. Dh. S. § 481.

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanam?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā cakkhu-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanam.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasiṅgaṃ neva sātaṃ nāsātaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vedanaṃ saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe¹ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . .

v.²

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇahe-tukaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanam nāmahe-tukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaranaṃ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . .

ix.

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanam nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaranaṃ.⁴ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xiii.

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapac-

¹ S^d gives full text.

² See above, Mātikā, pp. 139, 140.

³ S^d : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa, &c.

⁴ S^d : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa, &c.

cayā pi viññāṇaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, phassa-paccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. . . .

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ sotaviññāṇaṇ² uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ saddārammaṇaṇ,³ ghānaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ gandhārammaṇaṇ, jivhāviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ rasārammaṇaṇ, kāyaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti sukkhasahagataṇ phoṭṭhabhārammaṇaṇ ; tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .⁵

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṇ kāyikaṇ sātāṇ kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ kāyasamphassaṇaṇ sātāṇ sukhaṇ vedayitaṇ kāyasamphassaṇā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā vedanaṇ saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṇ⁶ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . ārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhāra-

¹ Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa, &c.

² Dh. S. § 448.

³ Sd inserts here . . . pe . . .

⁴ Sd : hoti. B excises to next section.

⁵ Sd gives full text.

⁶ Kusalavipākā manodhātu. Cf. Dh. S. § 455.

paccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkha-paccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāma-
raṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-
dhātu: idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ . . .
pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā? Yaṇ ceta-
sikaṇ neva sātaṇ nāsātaṇ cetosaṇphassaṇaṇ adukkham-
asukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosaṇphassaṇaṇ sātaṇ adukkhamasukhā
vedanā: ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittaṇsa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā:
ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhaṇpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhāraṇkkhandho viññāṇaṇkkhandho: ayaṇ vuccati adhi-
mokkhaṇpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Tasmiṇ² samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammaṇsa
katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā
hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . .
dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmiṇ
samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nā-
maṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā
phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho,
adhimokkhaṇpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā
jarāmaraṇaṇ.³

¹ S^d gives full text.

² Kusalavipākā somanassasahagatā manoviññāṇadhātu.
Cf. Dh. S. § 469.

³ K: Evam etassa kevalassa, &c. Tattha katamo
saṅkhāro . . . adhimokkhaṇpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . .
tena vuccati, &c. B. condenses also, but less.

Katame dhammā avyākata¹?

Yasmiṇ² samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññānadhātu uppannaṇ hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ² samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa upacitattā vipākā manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñānasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñānasampayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñānavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñānavippayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānasampayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānavippayuttā sasāṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññānadhātu: idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pasādo?

¹ So S^d and B. K. omits this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 484: Kusalavipākā upekhāsahagatā manoviññānadhātu.

² Attha mahāvipākā. Dh.S. § 498.

³ S^d omits the following down to tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti on the following page.

Yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo : ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā pasādo.

Tattha katamo pasādapaccayā adhimokkho ?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā : ayaṇ vuccati pasādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : ayaṇ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṇ¹ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṇ ; tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ.² Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame³ dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti vitakka-vicāranaṇ vūpasamā dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pathamaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā

¹ Rūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. § 499.

² Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa, &c.

³ So Sd. K. and B. omit this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 500.

bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṅ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṅ¹ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṅ bhāveti . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṅ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṅ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva arūpāvacarassa² kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṅ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṅ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati; tasmiṅ samaye saṅkharapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṅ. Evaṃ³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṅ⁴ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacaya-gāmiṅ ditthigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṃ pattiyaṃ vivicca'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṅ vivicca'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ suññataṅ; tasmiṅ samaye saṅkharapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

¹ Arūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. §§ 501-4. B. omits

. . . pe . . .

² Sd: rūpāvacarassa.

³ Sd: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa &c. . . hotīti.

⁴ Suddhikapāṭipadā. Cf. Dh.S. § 505.

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam
etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti¹ . . . pe. . .

KUSALAVIPĀKA-SAṄKHĀRAMŪLAKAṆ NITTHITAṆ.²

Katame³ dhammā avyākataḥ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā
vipākāṃ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ
rūpārammaṇaṃ . . . pe⁴ . . . sotāviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti
upekhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghāna-
viññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ gandhāram-
maṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upe-
khāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ
uppannaṃ hoti dukkhasahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ,
tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā
nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā
bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati
saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā kāya-
viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ
. . . pe. . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphas-
saṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asāta
dukkhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā vedanaṃ saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo
. . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhak-
khandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame⁵ dhammā avyākataḥ ?

¹ S^d : Tattha katamo saṅkhāro . . . &c., giving full text
to dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

² K and B. omit this title.

³ Akusalavipākā avyākataḥ. Dh.S. § 556.

⁴ S^d gives the next four viññāṇāni in a separate section.

⁵ S^d omits this section. Dh.S. § 562.

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ. Evam¹ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ² samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ. Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

AKUSALAVIPĀKA-SANĀKHARĀMŪLAKAṆ NITTHITAṆ.⁴

¹ S^d omits the following sentences to tena vuccati evam etassa, &c. ² Dh.S. § 564.

³ S^d omits remainder of section (down to title).

⁴ K and B. omit this title.

Katame¹ dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabha² . . . pe . . . manoviññānadhātu³ uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabha . . . pe . . . manoviññānadhātu⁴ uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe.⁵ . . .

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ⁶ samaye manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti, kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . .⁷ somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasāṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

¹ Kamāvacarakiriyā. Dh.S. § 566.

² S^d first completes this section in the usual way, but with more than usual condensation.

³ Dh.S. § 568.

⁴ Dh.S. § 574.

⁵ S^d adds the usual questions and answers highly condensed.

⁶ Dh.S. § 576.

⁷ Neither K nor S^d inserts . . . where it stands in the text.

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañña. Evam¹ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ² samaye rūpāvacaraṇa jhānaṇa bhāveti kiriyaṇa neva kusalaṇa nākusalaṇa na ca kammavipākaṇa ditṭha-dhammasukhavihāraṇa, vivicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇa jhānaṇa upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇa, tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇa, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇa, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇa, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañña.³ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ⁴ samaye rūpāvacaraṇa jhānaṇa bhāveti kiriyaṇa neva kusalaṇa nākusalaṇa na ca kammavipākaṇa ditṭha-dhammasukhavihāraṇa, vitakkavicāraṇa vūpasamā . . . dutiyaṇa jhānaṇa . . . tatiyaṇa jhānaṇa . . . catutthaṇa jhānaṇa . . . paṭhamāṇa jhānaṇa . . . pañcamaṇa jhānaṇa upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇa, tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇa, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇa, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇa, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañña . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ⁵ samaye arūpāvacaraṇa jhānaṇa bhāveti kiriyaṇa neva kusalaṇa nākusalaṇa na ca kammavipākaṇa ditṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇa, sabbaso . . . pe⁶ . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṇa samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagatā sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇa jhānaṇa upasampajja viharati, tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññā-

¹ S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa, &c. . . hoti.

² Rūpāvacarakiriya. Dh.S. § 577.

³ S^d . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hoti.

⁴ K. and B. omit this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 578.

⁵ Arūpāvacarakiriya. Dh.S. §§ 579-82. B omits

. . . pe . . .

⁶ K. and B. omit . . . pe . . .

ṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaranaṇ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

KIRIYĀ-SAṄKĪHĀRAMŪLAKAṆ NITTHITAṆ.²

1(i)³

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā⁴ saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe⁵ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

(ii)

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaranaṇ.⁶ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti. S^d there-upon rehearses the varied formula: Tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ . . . saṅkhārasampayuttaṇ . . . viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

² K. omits this line. B. has only Avyākata-niddeso.

³ Kāmāvacara-atṭha-mahācittāni. Cf. Dh.S. §§ 1-159.

⁴ K and B have . . . pe . . . only to Tattha katamā . . . vedanā.

⁵ See above Mātikā i, pp. 187 foll.

⁶ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

(iii)

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaranaṇ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

(iv)

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṇ, salāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaranaṇ.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

2—8.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ . . . somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ . . . upekhāsahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ . . . upekhāsahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaranaṇ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti, vivicca'eva

¹ Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

² Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

³ Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇañ, tasmiñ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame² dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiñ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggañ bhāveti, vitakka-vicarānañ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyañ jhānañ . . . tatiyañ jhānañ . . . catutthañ jhānañ . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ . . . pañcamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇañ, tasmiñ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe³ . . . jarāmarañ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame⁴ dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiñ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggañ bhāveti, saññaso . . . pe⁵ . . . ākiñcaññāyatanañ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagatañ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati, tasmiñ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiñ samaye lokuttarañ jhānañ bhāveti niyyānikañ apacaya-gāmiñ ditthigatānañ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṃ pattiyaṃ, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadañ dandhabhiññañ, tasmiñ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

² K. and B. omit this section. ³ S^d gives full text.

⁴ S^d omits this section. ⁵ K. and B. omit . . . pe . . .

vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṇ. Evam etesaṇ dhammānaṇ samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .¹

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ cakkhaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti, upekhāsahagataṇ rūpārammaṇaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.²

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ sotaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekhāsahagataṇ saddārammaṇaṇ . . . ghānaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekhāsahagataṇ gandhārammaṇaṇ . . . jivhāviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekhāsahagataṇ rasārammaṇaṇ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti sukhasahagataṇ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṇ,³ . . . manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan'ārabbha³ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan'ārabbha³ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan'ārabbha, tasmiṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā

¹ S^d adds, in condensed form, the usual catechism.

² B appends here Avijjāmūlakakusala-niddeso, the more fitting place being end of preceding section.

³ S^d concludes this separately.

vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹ . . .

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā saṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā saṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā saṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā saṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivic'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivic'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ³ . . . pe . . . vitakka-vicarānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā

¹ S^d gives a fraction of the usual catechism.

² S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

³ K and B omit these sections; S^d deals with them collectively in one separate section.

jarāmarañ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa duk'chakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame² dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ samaye arūpāpattiyaṁ maggaṇ bhāveti sabbaso . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati; tasmiṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ dīṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṁ, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṇ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ suññataṇ; tasmiṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañ. Evam etesāṇ dhammānaṇ samudayo hoti.³

KUSALAMŪLA-VIPĀKAMŪLAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.⁴

¹ Sd: tena vuccati evam etassa, &c.

² Sd omits this section. B. omits . . . pe . . .

³ Sd gives the catechism condensed.

⁴ K. omits this line. B has Kusalamūlakavipāka-niddeso.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ ; tasmiṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . kāya-viññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti dukkhasahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ . . . manodhātu¹ uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmiṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ. Evam² etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmiṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā

¹ S^d takes this into a separate section.

² S^d : tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaraññaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano māsaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano māsaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso ?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṇ cetasaṇ neva sātaṇ nāsātaṇ cetosaṇphassaṇaṇ adukkhamaṇsukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosaṇphassaṇā adukkhamaṇsukhā vedanā : ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho ?

Yo cittaṇ adhimokkho adhimuccaṇā tad-adhimuttatā : ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhaṇpaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti ?

Yā teṇaṇ dhammāṇaṇ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo : ayaṇ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṇ jātippaccayā jarāmaraññaṇ ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraññaṇ. Tattha katamā jarā ? Yā teṇaṇ dhammāṇaṇ jarā jiraṇatā āyuno saṇhāni : ayaṇ vuccati jarā. Tattha katamaṇ maraññaṇ ? Yo teṇaṇ dhammāṇaṇ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccataṇ antaradhāṇaṇ : idaṇ vuccati maraññaṇ.

Iti ayaṇ ca jarā idaṇ ca maraññaṇ : idaṇ vuccati jātippaccayā jarāmaraññaṇ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti : evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṇgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhāṇaṇ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti ;

tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Akusala vipāka-mūla kaṇ ñiṭṭhitaṇ.¹

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṆ² ÑIṬṬHITAṆ.³

PACCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAṆḐO SAMATTO CHAṬṬHO.⁴

¹ K. omits this title.

² K. °bhājanīyaṇ.

³ S^d adds this note: Kusalākusala-solasikā samūlā nesaṇ paccayā nesaṇ vipākā saṇvaddhitā, tehi saṇkhārapaccayā paṭhama-catukka-kusala-avijjā tassa paccayo ekaṇālo vipāka smiṇ tehi kusalākusala-mūlakā. Vicikicchā dasa viññāṇe abhimokkho na labhati. Ahetuke vā kusale pasādo nūpalabbhati.

⁴ S^d: Paṭiccasamuppādavibhaṅgo ñiṭṭhito chaṭṭho. K. and B. omit chaṭṭho. B has ñiṭṭhito for samatto.

VII.

SATIPATTHĀNAVIBHAṄGO.

CATTĀRO satipatthānā : idha bhikkhu ajjhattaṇ kāye kāyānupassī viharati, bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī¹ sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṇ ; ajjhattaṇ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṇ ; ajjhattaṇ citte cittānupassī viharati, bahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṇ ; ajjhattaṇ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṇ.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu ajjhattaṇ kāye kāyānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu ajjhattaṇ kāyaṇ uddhaṇ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā² tacapariyantaṇ pūraṇ nānappakārassa³ asucino paccavekkhati : atthi imasmiṇ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṇsaṇ nahārū⁴ atthi⁵ atthimiñja⁶ vakkaṇ hadayaṇ yakaṇaṇ kilomakaṇ pihakaṇ papphāsaṇ antaṇ antagaṇaṇ udariyaṇ karisaṇ pittaṇ semhaṇ pubbo lohitaṇ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo singhāṇikā lasikā muttan ti.⁷ So taṇ nimittaṇ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṇ⁸ vavatthāpeti.⁹ So taṇ nimittaṇ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitaṇ vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā kāye cittaṇ upasaṇharati.

¹ S^d : ātāpī *always*.

² K : uddhampādatalā adhokesa^o *always*.

³ S^d : pūraṇṇāna^o *always*. K : pūraṇṇāna^o *always*.

⁴ S^d : nahāru. B : nhāru. ⁵ B : atthi.

⁶ K and B : °miñjaṇ. ⁷ B. omits ti *always*.

⁸ K : svāvatthitaṇ *always*.

⁹ K : avatthap^o *always*. B : vavatthap^o *always*.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu bahiddhā kāyaṇ uddhaṇ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyaṇtaṇ pūraṇ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: atthi¹ssa kāye¹ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṇsaṇ nahārū² atthi² atthimiñjā² vakkaṇ hadayaṇ yakaṇaṇ kilomakaṇ pihakaṇ papphāsaṇ antaṇ antaṇaṇaṇ udariyaṇ karisaṇ pittaṇ semhaṇ pubbo lohitaṇ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo singhāṇikā lasikā muttan ti. So taṇ nimittaṇ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṇ² vavatthāpeti.³ So taṇ nimittaṇ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitaṇ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā kāye cittaṇ upasaṇharati.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāyaṇ uddhaṇ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyaṇtaṇ pūraṇ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: atthi³ kāye³ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṇsaṇ nahāru atthi³ atthimiñjā vakkaṇ hadayaṇ yakaṇaṇ kilomakaṇ pihakaṇ papphāsaṇ antaṇ antaṇaṇaṇ udariyaṇ karisaṇ pittaṇ semhaṇ pubbo lohitaṇ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo singhāṇikā lasikā muttan ti. Evaṇ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādo-manassaṇ.

A n u p a s s ī t i : tattha katamā anupassanā?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe⁴ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya anupassanāya upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato⁵ uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati anupassīti.

V i h a r a t ī t i : iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ā t ā p ī t i : tattha katamaṇ ātappaṇ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṇ vuccati ātappaṇ. Iminā ātappena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpī ti.

S a m p a j ā n o t i : tattha katamaṇ sampajaññaṇ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe⁴ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati sampajaññaṇ. Iminā sampajaññaena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato

¹ S^d: atthi kāye.

² Cf. preceding page.

³ So K. B: imasmiṇ kāye. ⁴ Cf. below p. 250.

⁵ S^d: upagato samupagato always.

uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati sam-pajāno ti.

Satimā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati. Imāya satiyā upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samup-āgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati satimā ti.

Vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassan ti: tattha katamo loko?

Sveva kāyo loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassan?

Yaṃ cetasiṃ asātaṃ cetasiṃ dukkhaṃ cetosam-phassajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassan.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassan imamhā loke vinitā honti pativinitā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā, tena vuccati vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassan ti.²

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno:³ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti³ pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno:³ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ

¹ So K., B. and Sd.

² B. adds here Kāyānupassanā-niddeso.

³ K and B: vedaya° always.

vediyāmīti pajānāti. So taṇ nimittaṇ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṇ vavatthāpeti.¹ So taṇ nimittaṇ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitaṇ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattaṇ vedanāsu cittaṇ upasaṇharati.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṇ vedanaṇ vediyamānaṇ : sukhaṇ vedanaṇ vedayāmīti pajānāti, dukkhaṇ vedanaṇ vediyamānaṇ : dukkhaṇ vedanaṇ vediyāmīti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaṇ vedanaṇ vediyamānaṇ : adukkhamasukhaṇ vedanaṇ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṇ vā sukhaṇ vedanaṇ vediyamānaṇ : sāmisaṇ sukhaṇ vedanaṇ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṇ vā sukhaṇ vedanaṇ vediyamānaṇ : nirāmisaṇ sukhaṇ vedanaṇ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṇ vā dukkhaṇ vedanaṇ vediyamānaṇ : sāmisaṇ dukkhaṇ vedanaṇ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṇ vā dukkhaṇ vedanaṇ vediyamānaṇ : nirāmisaṇ dukkhaṇ vedanaṇ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṇ vā adukkhamasukhaṇ vedanaṇ vediyamānaṇ : sāmisaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedanaṇ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṇ vā adukkhamasukhaṇ vedanaṇ vediyamānaṇ : nirāmisaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedanaṇ vediyāmīti pajānāti. So taṇ nimittaṇ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṇ vavatthāpeti. So taṇ nimittaṇ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitaṇ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu cittaṇ upasaṇharati.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṇ vedanaṇ : sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, dukkhaṇ vedanaṇ : dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaṇ vedanaṇ : adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisaṇ sukhaṇ vedanaṇ : sāmīsā sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisaṇ sukhaṇ vedanaṇ : nirāmīsā sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisaṇ dukkhaṇ vedanaṇ : sāmīsā dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisaṇ dukkhaṇ vedanaṇ : nirāmīsā dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedanaṇ : sāmīsā adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedanaṇ : nirāmīsā adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti. Evaṇ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṇ.

A n u p a s s ī t i . . . p e ² . . . v i h a r a t ī t i . . . p e
. . . ā t ā p ī t i . . . p e . . . s a m p a j ā n o t i . . .

¹ Cf. p. 198, nn. 8, 9.

² K. omits these . . . p e . . . s.

pe . . . satimā ti . . . pe . . . vineyya loka
abhiijjhādomanassan ti: tattha katamo loko?

Sā yeva¹ vedanā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko:
ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhiijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati abhiijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassan?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ asātaṃ cetasaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosam-
phassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ
asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassan.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhiijjhā idaṃ ca domanassan imamhi loka
vinitā honti paṭivinītā santā samitā vūpasantā atthagatā
abbhatthagatā² appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā,
tena vuccati vineyya loka abhiijjhādomanassan ti.³

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vītārāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: vītārāgaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: sadosaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: vītadosaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ: samohaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ: vītamohaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: saṅkhittaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: vikkhittaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: mahaggataṃ me
cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: amahag-
gataṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti; sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ:
sa-uttaraṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ:
anuttaraṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ:
samāhitaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ:
asamāhitaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ:
vimuttaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ:
avimuttaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ
āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvattthitaṃ vavattthāpeti.
So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatt-
thitaṃ vavattthāpetvā bahiddhā citte cittaṃ upasāṇharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: sarāgassa cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vītārāgaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: vītārāgassa cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: sadosassa cittaṃ

¹ B: sā va.

² S^d. atthagatā abbhatthagatā.

³ B. has here Vedānānupassanā-niddeso.

ti pajānāti, vītadosaṇ vā'ssa cittaṇ : vītadosassa cittaṇ
 ti pajānāti, samohaṇ vā'ssa cittaṇ : samohassa cittaṇ
 ti pajānāti, vītamohaṇ vā'ssa cittaṇ : vītamohassa
 cittaṇ ti pajānāti, saṅkhittaṇ vā'ssa cittaṇ : saṅkhit-
 tassa cittaṇ ti pajānāti, vikkhittaṇ vā'ssa cittaṇ : vik-
 khittassa cittaṇ ti pajānāti, mahaggataṇ vā'ssa cittaṇ :
 mahaggatassa cittaṇ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṇ vā'ssa
 cittaṇ : amahaggatassa cittaṇ ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṇ vā
 'ssa cittaṇ : sa-uttarassa cittaṇ ti pajānāti, anuttaraṇ vā
 'ssa cittaṇ : anuttarassa cittaṇ ti pajānāti, samāhitaṇ
 vā'ssa cittaṇ : samāhitassa cittaṇ ti pajānāti, asa-
 māhitaṇ vā'ssa cittaṇ : asamāhitassa cittaṇ ti pajānāti,
 vimuttaṇ vā'ssa cittaṇ : vimuttassa cittaṇ ti pajānāti,
 avimuttaṇ vā'ssa cittaṇ : avimuttassa cittaṇ ti pajānāti.
 So taṇ nimittaṇ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṇ
 vavatthāpeti. So taṇ nimittaṇ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulika-
 ritvā svāvatthitaṇ vavatthāpetvā ajjhatabhiddhā citte
 cittaṇ upasaṇharati.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā citte cittaṇupassī
 viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṇ vā cittaṇ : sarāgaṇ cittaṇ ti
 pajānāti, vītarāgaṇ vā cittaṇ : vītarāgaṇ cittaṇ ti pajānāti,
 sadosaṇ vā cittaṇ : sadosaṇ cittaṇ ti pajānāti, vītadosaṇ
 vā cittaṇ : vītadosaṇ cittaṇ ti pajānāti, samohaṇ vā
 cittaṇ : samohaṇ cittaṇ ti pajānāti, vītamohaṇ vā cittaṇ :
 vītamohaṇ cittaṇ ti pajānāti, saṅkhittaṇ vā cittaṇ : saṅ-
 khittaṇ cittaṇ ti pajānāti, vikkhittaṇ vā cittaṇ : vikkhittaṇ
 cittaṇ ti pajānāti, mahaggataṇ vā cittaṇ : mahaggataṇ
 cittaṇ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṇ vā cittaṇ : amahaggataṇ
 cittaṇ ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṇ vā cittaṇ : sa-uttaraṇ cittaṇ
 ti pajānāti, anuttaraṇ vā cittaṇ : anuttaraṇ cittaṇ ti
 pajānāti, samāhitaṇ vā cittaṇ : samāhitaṇ cittaṇ ti
 pajānāti, asamāhitaṇ vā cittaṇ : asamāhitaṇ cittaṇ ti
 pajānāti, vimuttaṇ vā cittaṇ : vimuttaṇ cittaṇ ti
 pajānāti, avimuttaṇ vā cittaṇ : avimuttaṇ cittaṇ ti
 pajānāti. Evaṇ bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā citte cittaṇu-
 passī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke
 abhiijjhādomanassaṇ.

Anupassī ti . . . pe . . . viharatīti . . . pe
 . . . ātāpi ti . . . pe . . . sampajāno ti . . . pe
 . . . satimā ti . . . pe . . . vineyya loke
 abhiijjhādomanassaṇti : tattha katamo loko ?

Taṇ yeva cittaṇ loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko :
 ayaṇ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhiijjhā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati abhiijhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ ?

Yaṃ cetasiṃ asātaṃ cetasiṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhiijhā idaṃ ca domanassaṃ imamhi loke vinītā lonti paṭivinitā santā samitā vūpasantā atthangatā abbatthangatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā : tena vuccati vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ ti.²

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhattaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ kāmaccandaṃ : atthi me ajjhattaṃ kāmaccando ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ kāmaccandaṃ : natthi me ajjhattaṃ kāmaccando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmaccandassa pahānaṃ hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmaccandassa āyatiṃ anuppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ vyāpādaṃ . . . pe . . .³ santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ thīnamiddhaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ uddhaccakukkuccaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ vicikicchā : atthi me ajjhattaṃ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ vicikicchā : natthi me ajjhattaṃ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṃ hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatiṃ anuppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ satisambojjhagaṃ : atthi me ajjhattaṃ satisambojjhago ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ satisambojjhagaṃ : natthi me ajjhattaṃ satisambojjhago ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhagassa uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhagassa bhāvanāpāripūrī⁴ hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ dhammavicaya-sambojjhagaṃ⁵ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ viriya-sambojjhagaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ pītisa-

¹ So S^d.

² B. has here Cittānupassanā-niddeso.

³ S^d and B. give each case in full. K. omits . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d and K : °pāripūrī always. Cf. D. II., 808.

⁵ S^d has . . . pe . . . for this case only, then contracts without . . . pe . . .

bojjhaṅgaṇ . . . pe . . . santaṇ vā ajjhattaṇ passaddhi-sambojjhaṅgaṇ . . . pe . . . santaṇ vā ajjhattaṇ samādhisambojjhaṅgaṇ . . . pe . . . santaṇ vā ajjhattaṇ upekhā-sambojjhaṅgaṇ : atthi me ajjhattaṇ upekhā-sambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṇ vā ajjhattaṇ upekhā-sambojjhaṅgaṇ : natthi me ajjhattaṇ upekhā-sambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anupannassa upekhā-sambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhā-sambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūrī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. So taṇ nimittaṇ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvattthitaṇ vavattthāpeti. So taṇ nimittaṇ āsevityā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvattthitaṇ vavattthāpetvā bahiddhā dhammesu cittaṇ upasaṅharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu santaṇ vā'ssa kāmacchandaṇ : atthi'ssa kāmacchando ti pajānāti, asantaṇ vā'ssa kāmacchandaṇ : natthi'ssa kāmacchando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmacchandassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmacchandassa pahānaṇ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmacchandassa āyatiṇ anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santaṇ vā'ssa vyāpādan¹ . . . pe . . . santaṇ vā'ssa thinamiddhaṇ . . . pe . . . santaṇ vā'ssa uddhaccakukkuccaṇ . . . pe . . . santaṇ vā'ssa vicikicchā : atthi'ssa vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṇ vā'ssa vicikicchā : natthi'ssa vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṇ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatiṇ anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santaṇ vā'ssa satisambojjhaṅgaṇ : atthi'ssa satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṇ vā'ssa satisambojjhaṅgaṇ : natthi'ssa satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūrī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santaṇ vā'ssa dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgaṇ . . . pe . . . santaṇ vā'ssa viriya-sambojjhaṅgaṇ . . . pe . . . santaṇ vā'ssa pītisambojjhaṅgaṇ . . . pe . . .² santaṇ vā'ssa passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṇ, santaṇ vā'ssa samādhisambojjhaṅgaṇ, santaṇ vā'ssa upekhā-sambojjhaṅgaṇ : atthi'ssa upekhā-sambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṇ vā'ssa upekhā-samboj-

¹ S^d gives each case in full. K. omits . . . pe . . .

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to santaṇ vā'ssa upekhā°.

jhaṅgaṇ: natthi'ssa upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. So taṇ nimittaṇ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvattthitaṇ vavattthāpeti. So taṇ nimittaṇ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvattthitaṇ vavattthāpetvā ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu cittaṇ upasaṇharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu santaṇ vā kāmaccandaṇ: atthi kāmaccando ti pajānāti, asantaṇ vā kāmaccandaṇ: natthi kāmaccando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa uppādo hoti tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa pahānaṇ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmaccandassa āyatiṇ anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santaṇ vā vyāpādaṇ . . . pe . . .¹ santaṇ vā thīnamiddhaṇ . . . pe . . . santaṇ vā uddhaccakukkuccaṇ . . . pe . . . santaṇ vā vicikicchā: atthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṇ vā vicikicchā: natthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṇ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatiṇ anuppādo hoti tañ ca pajānāti. Santaṇ vā satisambojjhaṅgaṇ: atthi satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṇ vā satisambojjhaṅgaṇ: natthi satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santaṇ vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṇ,² santaṇ vā viriyasambojjhaṅgaṇ, santaṇ vā pītisambojjhaṅgaṇ, santaṇ vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṇ, santaṇ vā samādhisambojjhaṅgaṇ . . . pe . . .³ santaṇ vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṇ: atthi upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṇ vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṇ: natthi upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Evaṇ bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṇ.

Anupassī ti: tattha katamā anupassanā?

¹ Sd gives each following case in condensed form.

² B. gives . . pe . . . at each excision.

³ So Sd.

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-
vicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya
anupassanāya upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato
uppanno samuppanno sammannāgato, tena vuccati anup-
assī ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti
carati viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ā tā pī ti: tattha katamaṇ ātappaṇ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṇ vuccati ātappaṇ. Iminā ātappena upeto hoti . . . pe
. . . sammannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpī ti.

S a m p a j ā n o ti; tattha katamaṇ sampajaññaṇ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo
sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati sampajaññaṇ. Iminā sampa-
jaññaena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammannāgato, tena
vuccati sampajāno ti.

S a t i m ā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṇ vuccati
sati. Imāya satiyā upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammannāgato,
tena vuccati satimā ti.

Vineyya loka abhijjhā d o m a n a s s a n ti:
tattha katamo loko?

Te va dhammā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko:
ayaṇ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṇ
vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṇ domanassaṇ?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ asātaṇ cetasikaṇ dukkhaṇ cetosamphas-
sajaṇ asātaṇ dukkhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassaajā asātā
dukkhā vedanā: idaṇ vuccati domanassaṇ.

Iti ayaṇ ca abhijjhā idaṇ ca domanassaṇ imamhi loka
vinītā honti paṭivinitā santā samitā vūpasantā atthangatā
abbhatthangatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyan-
tikatā, tena vuccati vineyya loka abhijjhā d o m a n a s s a n ti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.²

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī
viharati, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, cित्ते cittānu-
passī viharati, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati.

¹ So Sd.

² K: 'bhājanīyaṇ.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiñ samaye lokuttarañ jhānañ bhāveti niyyānikañ apacayagāmiñ dīṭṭhigatānañ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadañ dandhābhiññañ kāye kāyānupassī,¹ yā tasmiñ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhango maggañ maggapariyāpannañ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānañ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu vedanāsu vedānānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiñ samaye lokuttarañ jhānañ bhāveti niyyānikañ apacayagāmiñ dīṭṭhigatānañ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadañ dandhābhiññañ vedanāsu vedānānupassī,¹ yā tasmiñ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhango maggañ maggapariyāpannañ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānañ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiñ samaye lokuttarañ jhānañ bhāveti niyyānikañ apacayagāmiñ dīṭṭhigatānañ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadañ dandhābhiññañ citte cittānupassī,¹ yā tasmiñ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhango maggañ maggapariyāpannañ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānañ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiñ samaye lokuttarañ jhānañ bhāveti niyyānikañ apacayagāmiñ dīṭṭhigatānañ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadañ dandhābhiññañ dhamme dhammānupassī,¹ yā tasmiñ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhango maggañ maggapariyāpannañ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānañ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati, vedanāsu vedānānupassī viharati, citte cittānupassī viharati, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati.

¹ S^d has viharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññaṃ kāye kāyānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī, yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnaṃ suññaṃ citte cittānupassī, yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

¹ S^d omits viharati here and below.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ; tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṇ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ suññataṇ dhammesu dhammānupassī, yā tasmiṇ samaye sati anussati . . . pe sammāsati satisambojjhango maggaṇṇaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ: idaṇ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṇ satipaṭṭhānaṇ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṇ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ suññataṇ dhammesu dhammānupassī; yā tasmiṇ samaye sati anussati . . . pe sammāsati satisambojjhango maggaṇṇaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ: idaṇ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

ABHIJĦAMMA BHĦJANĦYAṇ.¹

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṇ, vedanāsu² vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṇ, citta cittaṇupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṇ, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṇ.

¹ K: 'bhājanīyaṇ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṇ.

² S^d: vedanāsu citta dhammesu dhammānupassī.

Catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṇaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Siya kusalā siya avyākata. Siya sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Siya vipākā siya vipākadhammadhammā; anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā; asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā. Siya savitakka-savicārā siya avitakka-vicāramattā siya avitakka-avicārā. Siya pītisahagatā siya sukkasahagatā siya upekkhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siya apacayagāmino siya neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino. Siya sekhā siya asekhā. Appamāṇā, appamāṇārammaṇā, paṇitā. Siya sammattaniyatā siya aniyatā. Maggārammaṇā, siya maggaḥetukā siya maggādhipatino siya na vattabbā maggaḥetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siya uppannā siya anuppannā siya uppādinno; siya atitā siya anāgatā siya paccuppannā; na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siya ajjhata siya bahiddhā siya ajjhattabahiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā, anidassana-appaṭighā. Na hetū,¹ sahetukā, hetusampayuttā, na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū-sahetukā. Sappaccayā, saṅkhatā. Anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayuttā, na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi, na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi, āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No saṃyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . pe . . . no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . pe . . . no parāmāsā . . . pe . . . Sārammaṇā, no citta, cetasikā, cittasampayuttā, cittasaṃsaṭṭhā, cittasamutṭhānā, cittasahabhuno, cittānuparivattino, cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhānā, cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhānā-sahabhuno, cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā, no upādā, anupādiṇṇā.² No upādānā³ . . . no kilesā . . . Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siya savitakkā siya avitakkā; siya savicārā siya avicārā. Siya sappitika siya

¹ Sd: hetu *always*.

² Sd: bāhirānopādā anupādiṇṇā.

³ Sd: no'pādānā. K: nupādānā.

appītikā ; siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā su-
khasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā, siyā upekhāsahagatā
siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā,
nā arūpāvacarā,¹ अपरियāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā siyā aniy-
yānikā ; siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā ; anuttarā ; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ²SATIPATṬHĀNAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO SATTAMO.³

¹ S^d omits na arūpāvacarā.

² K and S^d omit.

³ S^d and B substitute niṭṭhito for samatto. K. and B. omit sattamo.

VIII.

SAMMAPPADHĀNAVIBHAṄGO.

CATTĀRO sammappadhānā : idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhiyā asammosaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni : lobho doso moho, tad-ekatṭhā ca kilesā, taṇ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṇ-samutṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ : ime vuccanti anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā.

Iti imesaṃ anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti : tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhamma-chando : ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti sañ-janeti utṭhāpeti samutṭhāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti, tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamati ; tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasiṃ viriyārambho . . . pe¹ . . . sammāvāyāmo,

ayaṃ vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti samu-
peto upāgato samupāgato,¹ uppanno samuppanno saman-
nāgato, tena vuccati vāyamatīti.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti: tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe² . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati
āsevati bhāveti hahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhatīti.

Cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviñ-
ñāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti
sappaggaṇhāti upatthambhethi paccupatthambhethi, tena
vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . .
pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati
cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi akusalāmūlāni: lobho doso moho tad-ekatṭhā ca
kilesā, taṇ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho, taṇ-samuṭṭhānaṃ
kāyakammaṃ vacikammaṃ manokammaṃ: ime vuccanti
uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā.

Iti imesaṃ uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dham-
mānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ āra-
bhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti³ . . . pe . . . vāyamati
. . . pe . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . pe . . . cittaṃ
paggaṇhātīti . . . pe . . . padahatīti: tattha
katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . .
pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dham-
mānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ āra-
bhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

¹ Sd: upagato samupagato *always*.

² Dh. S. § 18. B: viriya° *always*.

³ K. and B. repeat the commentary with excisions.

Tattha katame anuppannā kusalā dhammā?

Tīpi kusalamūlāni: alobho adoso amoho, taṇ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṇ-samutthānaṇ kāyakammaṇ vacīkammaṇ manokammaṇ: ime vuccanti anuppannā kusalā dhammā. Iti imesaṇ anuppannānaṇ kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ uppādāya chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṇ janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṇ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṇ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṇ padhānaṇ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṇ vuccati padhānaṇ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṇ kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame uppannā kusalā dhammā?

Tīpi kusalamūlāni: alobho adoso amoho, taṇ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṇ-samutthānaṇ kāyakammaṇ vacīkammaṇ manokammaṇ: ime vuccanti uppannā kusalā dhammā. Iti imesaṇ uppannānaṇ kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyo-bhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Ṭhitiyā ti: yā ṭhiti so asammoso; yo asammoso so bhīyyobhāvo; yo bhīyyobhāvo taṇ vepullaṇ; yaṇ vepullaṇ sā bhāvanā; yā bhāvanā sā pāripūri.¹

Chandaṇ . . . janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṇ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṇ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṇ padhānaṇ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṇ vuccati padhānaṇ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṆ.²

¹ Sd: Yā ṭhiti so asammoso bhīyyobhāvo, taṇ-vephullaṇ, yaṇ vephullaṇ sā bhāvanāya pāripūri. Cf. p. 218.

² K bhājanīyaṇ. Sd *edde* nittīhitaṇ.

Cattāro sammappadhānā: idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppadāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati,¹ uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppadāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppadāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicca² eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppadāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti: tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti sañjaneti utthāpeti samutthāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti,² tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamati: tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi³ thāmo dhiti⁴ asithilaparakamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhurasampaggaḥ viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ sammāvayāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati vāyamati.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti: tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvayāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ:

¹ S^d breaks off here down to Kathaṃ ca.

² S^d omits.

³ K and B: ussolhi. Cf. M. i., 108; Dh. S. § 289.

⁴ B: ṭhiti.

idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhatīti.

Cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambheti paccupatthambheti, tena vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati,

Chandaṃ janet̥titi . . . vāyamat̥titi . . . viriyaṃ ārabhat̥titi . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhat̥titi . . . padahat̥titi; tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

T̥hitiyā ti: yā t̥hiti so¹ asammoso; yo asammoso so bhiyyobhāvo; yo bhiyyobhāvo taṃ vepullaṃ; yaṃ vepullaṃ sā bhāvanā; yā bhāvanā sā pāripūri.

Chandaṃ janet̥titi: tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti sañjaneti utt̥hāpeti samutt̥hāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti, tena vuccati chandaṃ janet̥titi.

Vāyamat̥titi: tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ² vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti . . . pe . . .³ samannāgato, tena vuccati vāyamati.

Viriyaṃ ārabhat̥titi: tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati

¹ Sd: yā asammosā; ya (sic) asammoso so bhiyyobhāvo . . . yaṃ vepullaṃ sā bhāvanā sā pāripūri.

² K.: idaṃ.

³ Sd gives full text.

āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṇ ārabhātīti.

Cittaṇ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṇ cittaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññānadhātu: ayaṇ vuccati cittaṇ. Imaṇ cittaṇ paggaṇhāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambhethi paccupatthambhethi, tena vuccati cittaṇ paggaṇhātīti.

Paḍaḥātīti; tattha katamaṇ sammappadhānaṇ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṇgo maggaṇṇaṇ magga-pariyāpannaṇ: idaṇ vuccati sammappadhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṇ sammappadhānaṇ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacaya-gāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhanaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhīññaṇ, yo tasmiṇ samaye cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṇgo maggaṇṇaṇ magga-pariyāpannaṇ: idaṇ vuccati sammappadhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.¹

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṆ.²

Cattāro sammappadhānā: idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṇ pāpakānaṇ akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ anuppādāya chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhāti cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padaḥāti, uppannānaṇ pāpakānaṇ akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ pahānāya chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhāti cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padaḥāti, anuppannānaṇ kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ uppādāya chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhāti cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padaḥāti, uppannānaṇ kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ ṭhitiyā asammosaṇaṇ bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhāti cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padaḥāti.

Catunnaṇ sammappadhānānaṇ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadham-

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . .

² K: 'bhājanīyaṇ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṇ.

madhammā ; anupādiṇṇa - anupādāniyā ; asaṅkiliṭṭha - asaṅkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Apacayagāmino ; sekhā. Appamāṇā ; appamāṇārammaṇā ; paṇitā ; sammattaniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā ; maggahetukā ; siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggādhipatino. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādino ti. Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā ; na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā ; bahiddhārammaṇā ; anidassana-appaṭighā. Na hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā ; na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ; na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ; na hetū sahetukā. Sappaccayā ; saṅkhatā ; anidassanā ; appaṭighā ; arūpā ; lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayuttā, na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No saṅyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . no parāmāsā . . . Sārammaṇā. No cittā ; cetasikā ; cittasampayuttā ; citta-saṅsaṭṭhā ; cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasahabhuno ; cittānuparivattino ; citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā ; citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno ; citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā ; no upādā ; anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā ;¹ no kilesā. Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā ; siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sappītikā, siyā appītikā ; siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā ; siyā sukhasahagatā, siyā na sukhasahagatā ; siyā upekhāsahagatā, siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā ; apariyāpannā. Niyyanikā ; niyatā ; anuttarā ; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAJ.

SAMMAPPAḌHĀNAVIBHAṆḌO SAMATTO ATṬHAMO.²

¹ K: nupādānā.

² K. omits atṭhamo. S^d and B. have niṭṭhito for samatto.

IX.

IDDHIPĀDAVIBHAṄGO.

CATTARO iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasañkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhi - padhānasañkhārasamannāgataṃ¹ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, citta-samādhi-padhānasañkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vimāṃsā-samādhi-padhāna-sañkhārasamannāgataṃ² iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhāna-sañkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti ?

Chandaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati samādhiṃ labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati chandasamādhi. So anuppannānaṃ³ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasañkhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca chandasamādhi ime ca padhānasañkhārā, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamgūhitvā abhisamgūhitvā chanda-samādhi-padhāna-sañkhāro tveva⁴ saṅkhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamo chando ?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando.

¹ B. has viriya° always.

² B. has vimāṃsā always.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ, &c.

⁴ S^d: te va.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa t̥hiti saññhiti avat̥thiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṇ samādhibalaṇ¹ sammāsamādhi: ayaṇ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasañkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi² thāmo dhiti³ asithilaparakkamatā anikkhattachandatā anikkhattadhuratā dhurāsampaggāho viriyaṇ viriyindriyaṇ viriyabalaṇ⁴ sammāvāyāmo : ayaṇ vuccati padhānasañkhāro.

Iti iminā ca chandena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasañkhārena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati chanda-samādhi-padhānasañkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiti: yā tesañ dhammāṇañ iddhi samiddhi ijñhanā samijñhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā⁵ sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṇ vedanākkhandho sññākkhandho sañkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṇ bhāvetitī:⁶ te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṇ bhāvetitī.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu viriya-samādhi-padhānasañkhāra-samannāgataṇ iddhipādaṇ bhāveti?

Viriyaṇ ce bhikkhu adhipatiṇ karitvā labhati samādhiṇ labhati cittassa ekaggataṇ : ayaṇ vuccati viriya-samādhi. So anuppannāṇañ . . . pe⁷ . . . uppannāṇañ kusalāṇañ dhammāṇañ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasañkhārā.

Iti ayaṇ ca viriyasamādhi ime ca padhāna-sañkhārā tad-ekajñhaṇ abhisañyūhitvā abhisañkhipitvā viriya-samādhipadhāna-sañkhāro tveva saṅkhyāṇ gacchati.

Tattha katamaṇ viriyaṇ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe : . . . sammāvāyāmo : idaṇ vuccati viriyaṇ.

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . from saññhiti inclusive. Dh. S. §§ 11, 15, 24, 54, 57.

² K and B: ussolhi. Cf. p. 211.

³ B: t̥hiti.

⁴ S^d has . . . pe . . . from oārambho.

⁵ S^d: phassanā always. Cf. p. 257.

⁶ S^d: opādam bhāvetitī. ⁷ K. and B. give text in full.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa t̥hiti . . . pe¹ . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaṇ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasañkhāro?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaṇ vuccati padhānasañkhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca padhānasañkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati viriya-samādhī-padhānasañkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesañ dhammāṇaṇ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṇ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṇ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhi-padhānasañkhāra-samannāgataṇ iddhipādaṇ bhāveti?

Cittaṇ ce bhikkhu adhipatiṇ karitvā labhati samādhiṇ labhati cittassa ekaggataṇ: ayaṇ vuccati cittasamādhi. So anuppannāṇaṇ . . . pe¹ . . . uppannāṇaṇ kusalāṇaṇ dhammāṇaṇ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasañkhārā.

Iti ayaṇ ca cittasamādhi ime ca padhānasañkhārā tad-ekajjhaṇ abhisam̐yūhitvā abhisañkhipitvā citta-samādhi-padhānasañkhāro² tveva³ saṅkhyāṇ gacchati.

Tattha katamaṇ cittaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānasaṇ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṇ vuccati cittaṇ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa t̥hiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaṇ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasañkhāro?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaṇ vuccati padhānasañkhāro.

Iti iminā ca cittaṇa iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca pa-

¹ K and B. give full text. See p. 217.

² S^d: °khārā.

³ S^d tve only.

dhānaṣaṅkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta-samādhī-padhānaṣaṅkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti; yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ij-jhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusana sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa vedanākkhandho sañ-ñākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu vīmaṅṣā-samādhī-padhānaṣaṅkhāra-samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Vīmaṅṣaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati samā-dhiṃ labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati vīmaṅṣā-samādhī. So anuppannānaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhitiyā asaṃmosāya bhiyyobhā-vāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāya-mati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānaṣaṅkhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca vīmaṅṣā-samādhī ime ca padhānaṣaṅkhārā, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisāṃyūhitvā abhisāṅkhipitvā vīmaṅṣā-samādhīpadhānaṣaṅkhāro tveva saṅkhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamā vīmaṅṣā?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati vīmaṅṣā.

Tattha katamo samādhī?

Yā cittassa tṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī: ayaṃ vuccati samādhī.

Tattha katamo padhānaṣaṅkhāro?

Yo cetasaiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānaṣaṅkhāro.

Iti imāya ca vīmaṅṣāya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānaṣaṅkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati vīmaṅṣā-samādhī-padhānaṣaṅkhārasamannā-gato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ij-jhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

¹ K. and B. give full text.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaassa vedanākkhandho sañ-
ñākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṆ.¹

Cattāro iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-pa-
dhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-
samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhā-
veti, citta-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhi-
pādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṇsā-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasaman-
nāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhāra-
samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya pa-
ṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ
dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye chanda-samādhi-padhāna-
saṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalā dhammac-
chando: ayaṃ vuccati chando.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-
dhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasāṅkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati padhānasāṅkhāro.

Iti iminā ca chandena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca
padhānasāṅkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato,
tena vuccati samādhi-padhāna-sāṅkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesaṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi
ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti
phusānā sacchikiriya upasampadā.

¹ K: 'bhājanīyaṇ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṇ.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa phasso vedanā . . . pe¹
 . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṇ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
 bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṇ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu viriyasamādhi-padhānaṣṇkhāra-
 samannāgataṇ iddhipādaṇ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti
 niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ dīṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭha-
 māya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicē' eva kamehi . . . pe . . .
 paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ
 dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye viriya-samādhi-padhāna-
 ṣṇkhārasamannāgataṇ iddhipādaṇ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaṇ viriyaṇ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
 viriyasambojjhango maggangaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ: idaṇ
 vuccati viriyaṇ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa tṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-
 dhisambojjhango maggangaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ: ayaṇ
 vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānaṣṇkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
 viriyasambojjhango maggangaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ: ayaṇ
 vuccati padhānaṣṇkhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca
 padhānaṣṇkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato,
 tena vuccati viriya-samādhi-padhānaṣṇkhārasamannāgato
 ti.

Iddhīti: yā teṣaṇ dhammānaṇ iddhi samiddhi
 ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti
 phusaṇā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa phasso vedanā . . .
 pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṇ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
 bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṇ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhi-padhānaṣṇkhāra-
 samannāgataṇ iddhipādaṇ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti

¹ So S^d, K. and B. Cf. Dh. S. § 1.

niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye citta-samādhi-padhāna-saṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhi ?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisaṃbojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhāna-saṅkhāro ?

Yo cetasiṃ viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati padhāna-saṅkhāro.

Iti iminā ca cittaṃ iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhāna-saṅkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta-samādhi-padhāna-saṅkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiti : yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phussaṇā sacchikiriya upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti : tathābhūtaṃ phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāveti ti : te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāveti ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu vīmaṇsā-samādhi-padhāna-saṅkhāra-samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti ?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye vīmaṇsā-samādhi-padhāna-saṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamā vīmaṇsā ?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vīmaṇsā.

Tattha katamo samādhi ?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-

dhisambojjhango maggaṅgaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati samādhī.

Tattha katamo padhānasañkhāro ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaṅgaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati padhānasañkhāro.

Iti iminā cā vīmaṇsāya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasañkhārena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati vīmaṇsā-samādhī-padhānasañkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti; yā tesañ dhammānaṇ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṇ phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . paggaḥo avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṇ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṇ bhāvetīti.¹

Cattāro iddhipādā : chandiddhipādo viriyiddhipādo cit-tiddhipādo vīmaṇsiddhipādo.

Tattha katamo chandiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ dīṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, yo tasmiṇ samaye chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando : ayaṇ vuccati chandiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā chandiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo viriyiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ dīṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, yo tasmiṇ samaye cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaṅgaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati viriyiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā viriyiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo cittiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti

¹ *See* appends Abhidhammabhājanīyaṇ here as well as below.

niyyānikaṃ apacaya-gāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, yaṃ tasmiṃ samaye cittaṃ mano māna-saṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu: ayaṃ vuccati cittiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā cittiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo vimaṃsiddhipādo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacaya-gāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amo ho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhango maggangaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati vimaṃsiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā vimaṃsiddhipādasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṆ.¹

Cattaro iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhāna-saṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhi . . .² citta-samādhi . . . vimaṃsā-samādhi-padhāna-saṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, Vipākadhammadhammā; anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā; asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Apacaya-gāmino; sekha. Appamāṇā; appamāṇārammaṇā; paṇītā. Sammattaniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā, magga-hetukā, na maggāddhipatino. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vatta-bbā uppādinno ti. Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; na vatta-bbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhata-bahiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appaṭighā.

¹ K: 'bhājanīyaṇ. S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṇ*.

² S^d gives full text.

Vimaṇsiddhipādo hetu ; tayo iddhipādā na hetū.¹ Sahe-
tukā ; hetusampayuttā. Vimaṇsiddhipādo hetu ceva sahe-
tuko ca ; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā
cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Vimaṇsiddhipādo hetu
ceva hetusampayutto ca ; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū
ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca
hetū ; tayo iddhipādā na hetū sahetukā. Vimaṇsiddhipādo
na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi.
Sappaccayā ; saṅkhatā ; anidassanā ; appaṭighā ; arūpā ;
lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.²

No āsavā ; anāsavā ; āsavavippayuttā ; na vattabbā āsavā
ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na
vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasam-
payuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe³ . . . no ganthā . . . pe . . .
no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nivarāṇā
. . . pe . . . no parāmāsā . . . pe . . . sarammaṇā.

Tayo iddhipādā no citta ; cittiddhipādo cittaṇ ;⁴ tayo
iddhipādā cetasikā ; cittiddhipādo acetasiko ; tayo iddhi-
pādā cittasampayuttā ; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittena
sampayutto ti pi cittena vippayutto ti pi ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasaṅsatṭhā ; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittena saṅ-
satṭho ti pi cittena viṣaṅsatṭho ti pi ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasamuṭṭhānā, cittiddhipādo no cittasamuṭṭhāno ; tayo
iddhipādā cittasahabhuno,⁵ cittiddhipādo no cittasahabhū ;⁶
tayo iddhipādā cittānuparivattino ; cittiddhipādo no citta-
nuparivatti ; tayo iddhipādā cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā,
cittiddhipādo no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāno ; tayo iddhi-
pādā cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno, cittiddhipādo
no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhū ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino ; cittiddhipādo no
cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti.

Tayo iddhipādā bahirā ; cittiddhipādo ajjhattiko ;⁴ no
upādā ;⁶ anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā . . . pe . . .⁷ No
kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na
dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabba-
hetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā savicārā siyā

¹ Sd hetu always.

² Sd omits these three words.

³ K. omits these . . . pe . . .

⁴ Sd inverts the order of these two clauses.

⁵ Sd : °sahabhū.

⁶ K : nupādā. Sd : nopādā.

⁷ Sd : no'pādānā. K : nupādānā. Only B. has . . . pe . . .

avicārā. Siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā, siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā; apariyāpannā. Niyyānikā; niyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

IDDHIPADAVIBHAṄGO SAMATTO NAVAMO.²

¹ S^d omits.

² K. omits navamo. S^d omits samatto. S^d and B. have nittito for samatto.

X.

BOJJHANGAVIBHAṄGO.

SATTA bojjhangā: satisambojjhango dhammavicayasambojjhango viriyasambojjhango pītisambojjhango passaddhisambojjhango samādhisambojjhango upekhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango?

Idha bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato cirakatam pi cirabhāsitam pi saritā anusaritā. Ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhango.

So tathā-sato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya vicinati pavicinati¹ parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati dhammavicayasambojjhango.

Tassa taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya vicinato pavicinato² parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjato āradhayaṃ hoti viriyaṃ asallīnaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati viriyasambojjhango.³

Āradhaviriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā. Ayaṃ vuccati pītisambojjhango.

Pītimanassa kāyo pi passambhati⁴ cittaṃ pi passambhati. Ayaṃ vuccati passaddhisambojjhango.

Passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Ayaṃ vuccati samādhisambojjhango.

So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjuhekkhitā hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati upekhāsambojjhango.

Satta bojjhangā: satisambojjhango dhammavicayasambojjhango viriyasambojjhango pītisambojjhango passaddhisambojjhango samādhisambojjhango upekhāsambojjhango.

¹ Sd: pavicarati. B: pavicinati pavicarati.

² Sd: pavicarato. B: pavicinato pavicarato.

³ B: viriya° *always*.

⁴ Sd: kāyo ti upassambhati.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango ?

Atthi ajjhattaṇ dhammesu sati, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu sati. Yadā pi ajjhattaṇ dhammesu sati, tadā pi sati-sambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu sati, tadā pi satisambojjhangaṇ abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati.

Tattha katamo dhammavicayasambojjhango ?

Atthi ajjhattaṇ dhammesu pavicayo, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo. Yadā pi ajjhattaṇ dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicayasambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicayasambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhango ?

Atthi kāyikaṇ viriyaṇ, atthi cetasikaṇ viriyaṇ. Yadā pi kāyikaṇ viriyaṇ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati. Yadā pi cetasikaṇ viriyaṇ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati.

Tattha katamo pītisambojjhango ?

Atthi savitakka-savicārā pīti, atthi avitakka-avicārā pīti. Yadā pi savitakka-savicārā-pīti, tadā pi pītisambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicārā pīti, tadā pi pītisambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhango ?

Atthi kāyappassaddhi, atthi cittappassaddhi. Yadā pi kāyappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati. Yadā pi cittappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati.

Tattha katamo samādhisambojjhango ?

Atthi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, atthi avitakka-avicāro samādhi. Yadā pi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhango ?

Atthi ajjhattaṇ dhammesu upekhā, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu upekhā. Yadā pi ajjhattaṇ dhammesu upekhā, tadā pi upekhāsambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu upekhā, tadā pi upekhāsambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati.

Satta bojjhangā: satisambojjhango . . . pe¹ . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango?

Idha bhikkhu satisambojjhangaṃ bhāveti vivekanisitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, dhammavicayasambojjhangaṃ bhāveti . . . viriyasambojjhangaṃ bhāveti . . . pītisambojjhangaṃ bhāveti . . . passaddhisambojjhangaṃ bhāveti . . . samādhisambojjhangaṃ bhāveti . . . upekkhāsambojjhangaṃ bhāveti vivekanisitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṂ.²

Satta bojjhangā: satisambojjhango . . . pe¹ . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katame satta bojjhangā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye satta bojjhangā honti: satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhango.

Tattha katamo dhammavicayasambojjhango?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe⁴ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhiṃ dhammavicayasambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati dhammavicayasambojjhango.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhango?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viriyasambojjhango.

Tattha katamo pītisambojjhango?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa pītisambojjhango: ayaṃ vuccati pītisambojjhango.

¹ S^d and B give full text.

² K: °bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

³ Cf. below p. 250, and Dh. S. § 292.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhango?

Yā vedanākkhandhassa saññākkhandhassa saṅkhāra-khandhassa viññānakkhandhassa passaddhi paṭippassaddhi passambhanā paṭippassambhanā paṭippassambhitattaṇ¹ passaddhisambojjhango: ayaṇ vuccati passaddhisambojjhango.

Tattha katamo samādhisambojjhango?

Yā cittassa tṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhango maggangaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati samādhisambojjhango.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhango?

Yā upekhā upekhanā² ajjupekkhanā majjhataṭṭa cit-tassa upekhāsambojjhango: ayaṇ vuccati upekhāsambojjhango.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjangā. Avasesā dhammā sattahi bojjanghehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjangā: satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇ dandhābhinnāṇ, yā tasmiṇ samaye satī anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhango maggangaṇ magga-pariyāpannaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati satisambojjhango. Avasesā dhammā satisambojjhangasampayuttā . . . pe . . . avasesā dhammā dhammavicayasambojjhangasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā viriyasambojjhangasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā pītisambojjhangasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā passaddhisambojjhangasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā samādhisambojjhangasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhango?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇ dandhābhinnāṇ, yā tasmiṇ samaye upekhā upekhanā ajjupekkhanā majjhataṭṭa cittassa upekhāsambojjhango: ayaṇ vuccati upekhāsambojjhango. Avasesā dhammā upekhāsambojjhangasampayuttā.

¹ Sd: paṭipassambhitatthaṇ.

² Sd omits.

Satta bojjhangā: satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katame satta bojjhangā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ suññataṃ; tasmiṃ samaye satta bojjhangā honti: satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: satisambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhango . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamo upekkhāsambojjhango?

Yā upekhā upekkhanā² ajjupekkhanā majjhataṭṭhā cittaṃ upekkhāsambojjhango: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhāsambojjhango.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjhangā. Avasesā dhammā sattahi bojjhangehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjhangā: satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ suññataṃ³; yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhango. Avasesā dhammā satisambojjhangasampayuttā . . . pe . . . avasesā dhammā

¹ Sd rehearses the names of the intermediate Bojjhangas.

² So Sd.

³ Sd omits.

dhammavicayasambojjhangasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā viriyasambojjhangasampayuttā . . . Avasesā
 dhammā pītisambojjhangasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā passaddhisambojjhangasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā samādhisambojjhangasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhango ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
 niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭha-
 māya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
 paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ
 dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .
 avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokut-
 tarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ
 vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasam-
 pajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ¹;
 yā tasmiṃ samaye upekhā upekhanā ajjuhekkhanā maj-
 jhattatā cittaassa upekhāsambojjhango: ayaṃ vuccati upe-
 khāsambojjhango. Avasesā dhammā upekhā sambojjhanga-
 sampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṆ.²

Satta bojjhangā: satisambojjhango dhammavicaya-
 sambojjhango viriyasambojjhangā pītisambojjhango pas-
 saddhisambojjhango samādhisambojjhango upekhāsamboj-
 jhango.

Sattannaṃ bojjhangānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
 avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākata. Pītisambojjhango sukhāya
 vedanāya sampayutto; cha bojjhangā siyā sukhāya vedan-
 āya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sam-
 payuttā. Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā;
 anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha-asankilesikā. Siyā
 savitakka-savicāra siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-
 avicāra. Pītisambojjhango pītisahagato, sukkasahagato,
 na upekhā sahagatā; cha bojjhangā siyā pītisahagatā siyā
 sukkasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na
 bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya
 pahātabbahetukā. Siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācaya-
 gāmino na apacayagāmino. Siyā sekhā siyā asekhā.
 Appamāṇā; appamāṇārammaṇā; paṇitā. Siyā sammat-

¹ S^d omits.

² K: obhājanīyaṇ. S^d adds nīṭṭhitaṇ.

taniyatā, siyā aniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā; siyā magga-hetukā siyā maggādhīpatino siyā na vattabbā magga-hetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appatighā.

Dhammavicayasambojjhango hetu; cha bojjhangā na hetū.¹ Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Dhammavicayasambojjhango hetu ceva sahetuko ca; cha bojjhangā na vattabbā hetu ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Dhammavicayasambojjhango hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca; cha bojjhangā na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Cha bojjhangā na hetū sahetukā; dhammavicayasambojjhango na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi. Sappacayā; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsāvā; anāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṅyojanā . . . pe² . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nivarāṇā . . . no parāmāsā . . . sārammaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittisaṅsatthā; cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattino; cittisaṅsattha-samuṭṭhānā; cittisaṅsattha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno; cittisaṅsattha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino.

Bāhirā. No upādā;³ anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā. . . .⁴ No kilesā. . . .⁵

Na dassanena pahātabbā; na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Pītisambojjhango appītiko; cha bojjhangā siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Pītisambojjhango na pītisahagato; cha bojjhangā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Pītisambojjhango sukhasahagato; cha bojjhangā

¹ Sd: hetu *always*.

² B. *has* . . . pe. . . . *throughout*. K and S^d *have no breaks*.

³ K and S^d: nupādā.

⁴ K *omits* No.

⁵ S^d: kilesikā.

siyā sukkasahagatā siyā na sukkasahagatā. Pītisambojjhango na upekkhāsahagato; cha bojjhanga siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā; apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā¹ siyā aniyyānikā; siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.²

BOJJHAṄGAVIBHAṄGO SAMATTO DASAMO.³

¹ S^d: niyānikā.

² K. *omits* niṭṭhitaṇ.

³ S^d *and* B. *omit* samatto. K. *and* B *omit* dasamo.

XI.

MAGGAVIBHAṄGO.

ARIYO atthangiko maggo, seyyathidaṇ : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Dukkhe ñāṇaṇ dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Nekkhammasaṅkappo, avyāpādasāṅkappo, avihingsāsaṅkappo : ayaṇ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Musāvādā veramaṇī, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī, samphappalāpā veramaṇī : ayaṇ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Pāṇātipātā¹ veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī : ayaṇ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṇ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvitaṇ kappeti : ayaṇ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṇ pāpakānaṇ akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ anuppādāya chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ² ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṇ pāpakānaṇ akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ pahānāya³ . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṇ kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ uppādāya . . . uppannānaṇ kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati : ayaṇ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

¹ Sd : pāṇātipātā.

² B : viriyaṇ *always*.

³ K. and B. do not condense.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu . . . citte . . . dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca¹ akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassaṇaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekhā-sati-pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājivo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idha bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparināmiṃ . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāveti, sammāvācaṃ bhāveti, sammākammantaṃ bhāveti, sammā-ājivaṃ bhāveti, sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāveti, sammāsatiṃ bhāveti, sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparināmiṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.²

Aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ³ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d condenses each of the Jhāna formulae.

² K: °bhājanīyaṇ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṇ.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to sammā-ājivo.

paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniñṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe¹ . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicāyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropañā sammāsaṅkappo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Yā catūhi vacīduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā - anatikkamo setughāto sammāvācā maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Yā tihi kāyaduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā - anatikkamo setughāto sammākammanto maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo?

Yā micchā-ājīvā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā - anatikkamo setughāto sammā - ājīvo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsaṭi?

Yā saṭi anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsaṭi satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṭi.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhī?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī samādhī-sambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhī.

Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcangiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsaṭi sammāsamādhī.

Tattha katamo pañcangiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacagayāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye pañcangiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggangaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo . . . pe . . . maggangaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggangaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggangaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggangaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati pañcangiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcangikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcangiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idhi bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacagayāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniññaṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggangaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammādiṭṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaṅkappena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyāmena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsatiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye cittaṣṣa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi, samādhisaṃbojjhaṃgo, maggaṃgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi. Avasesā dhammā sammāsamādhinā sampayuttā.

Aṭṭhaṃgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo aṭṭhaṃgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ; tasmiṃ samaye aṭṭhaṃgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha¹ katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo . . . sammāvācā . . . sammākammanto . . . sammā-ājivo . . . sammāvāyāmo . . . sammāsaṭi . . .

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittaṣṣa ṭhiti . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisaṃbojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṃgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā aṭṭhaṃgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcangiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsaṭi sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcangiko maggo?

¹ K. and B. omit the following analysis, going on to Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṃgiko maggo. . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ; tasmiṃ samaye pañcangiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.¹

Ayaṃ vuccati pañcangiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcangikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcangiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ; yā tasmiṃ samaye paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammādiṭṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaṅkappena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyāmena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsatiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

¹ *See here repeats the analysis above, p. 288. K. and B. again omit it.*

avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokut-tarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṇ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇ jhānaṇ upa-sampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ suññataṇ; yā tasmiṇ samaye cittaassa ṭhiti¹ saṇṭhiti avatṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṇ samādhibalaṇ sammāsamādhi samādhi-sambojjhaṇgo maggaṇaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati sammāsamādhi. Avasesā dhammā sammāsamā-dhinā sampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṆ.²

Ariyo aṭṭhangiko maggo, seyyathidaṇ : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Aṭṭhannaṇ maggaṇaṇaṇ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākata. Sammāsaṅkappo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto; satta maggaṇā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā. Anupādiṇṇā; anupādāniyā; asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā.

Sammāsaṅkappo avitakka-vicāramatto; satta maggaṇā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Sammāsaṅkappo pītisahagato, sukha-sahagato, na upekhāsahagato; satta maggaṇā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Siyā apacaya-gāmino siyā neva ācaya-gāmino na apacaya-gāmino. Siyā sekhā siyā asekhā. Appamāṇā; appa-māṇārammaṇā. Pañitā. Siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā; siyā magga-hetukā siyā maggādhīpatino siyā na vattabbā magga-hetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi.

Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Na vattabbā atitā-rammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannā-rammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā. Bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appa-tighā.

¹ *Sd contracts formula.*

² *K : °bhājanīyaṇ. Sd adds niṭṭhitaṇ.*

Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ; satta maggaṅgā na hetū¹ ; sahetukā ; hetusampayuttā. Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ceva sahetukā ca ; satta maggaṅgā na vattabbā hetū¹ ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca ; satta maggaṅgā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Satta maggaṅgā na hetū sahetukā ; sammādiṭṭhi na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi, na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sappaccayā ; saṅkhatā ; anidassanā ; appatighā ; arūpā ; lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā ; anāsavā ; āsavavippayuttā ; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . no parāmāsā . . . sārammaṇā.

No citta ; cetasikā ; cittasampayuttā ; cittasaṃsatṭhā ; cittaśamutṭhānā ; cittaśahabhuno ; cittaṇuparivattino ; cittaśaṃsatṭha - samutṭhānā ; cittaśaṃsatṭha - samutṭhānaśahabhuno ; cittaśaṃsatṭha-samutṭhānāṇuparivattino.

Bāhirā ; no upādā ;² anupādinṇā. No upādānā . . . pe . . .³ No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Sammāsaṅkappo avitakko ; satta maggaṅgā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Sammāsaṅkappo savicāro ; satta maggaṅgā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Sammāsaṅkappo sappitiko ; satta maggaṅgā siyā sappitikā siyā appitikā. Sammāsaṅkappo pītisaḥagato ; satta maggaṅgā siyā pītisaḥgatā siyā na pītisaḥgatā. Sammāsaṅkappo sukhasaḥagato ; satta maggaṅgā siyā sukhasaḥgatā siyā na sukhasaḥgatā.⁴ Sammāsaṅkappo na upekhāsaḥagato ; satta maggaṅgā siyā upekhāsaḥgatā siyā na upekhāsaḥgatā.

¹ S^d : hetu *always*.

² K : nupādā. S^d : nopādā.

³ K and S^d : nupādānā. Both omit both pe's.

⁴ S^d omits this sentence.

Na kāmāvacarā; na rūpāvacarā; na arūpāvacarā;
 apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā siyā anīyyānikā; siyā
 niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

MAGGAVIBHAṄGO SAMATTO EKĀDASAKO.²

¹ S^d omits.

² S^d omits samatto. K. and B. omit ekādasako. B. has
 niṭṭhito.

XII.

JHĀNAVIBHAṆGO.

[Mātikā.]

Idha bhikkhu pātimokkhasaṇṇavarasaṇṇvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno anumattesu vajjesu bhayaḍassāvī samādhāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, indriyesu guttadvāro bhojane mattaññū, pubbarattāpararattaṇaṃ jāgariyānuyogam anuyutto,¹ sātaccaṇaṃ nepakkaṇaṃ bodhipakkhikānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī² hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī² hoti, sammiñjite pasārite sampajānakārī² hoti, saṅghātipattacīvaradhārāṇe sampajānakārī³ hoti, asite⁴ pite khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī³ hoti, uccārapassāva-kamme sampajānakārī³ hoti, gate tṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī² hoti. So vivittaṇaṃ senāsanaṇaṃ bhajati araṇṇiṇaṃ rukkhamaḷaṇaṃ pabbataṇaṃ kandaṇaṃ⁵ giriguhaṇaṃ susānaṇaṃ vanapatthaṇaṃ⁶ abbhokāsaṇaṃ palālapuññaṇaṃ appasaddaṇaṃ appanigghosaṇaṃ vijanavātaṇaṃ manussarāhaseyyakaṇaṃ paṭisaḷlānasārūpaṇaṃ.⁷ So araṇṇiṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṇaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṇaṃ kāyaṇaṃ paṇidhāya⁸ parimukhaṇaṃ satiṇaṃ upatṭhapetvā. So abhiññaṇaṃ loke paḥāya vigatābhiññaṇaṃ cetasā viharati, abhiññaṇaṃ cittaṇaṃ parisodheti; vyāpāda-padosaṇaṃ paḥāya avyāpānācittaṃ viharati, sabbapaṇa-bhūtahitānukampī⁹ vyāpādapadosā cittaṇaṃ parisodheti; thinamiddhaṇaṃ¹⁰ paḥāya vigatathīnamiddhaṃ viharati, āloka-saññī sato sampajāno thinamiddhā cittaṇaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṇaṃ paḥāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhattaṇaṃ

¹ K and S^d insert a second yutto.² S^d: °kāri.³ So too S^d.⁴ S^d: asite.⁵ S^d: pabbatakandaṇaṇaṃ.⁶ B: vanapatthaṇaṇaṃ.⁷ S^d and B: °sārūpaṇaṇaṃ.⁸ S^d: paṇidhāya.⁹ K. omits.¹⁰ B: thinamiddhaṇaṇaṃ always.

vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchāṃ pahāya tinnavicikiecho viharati, akathāṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ¹ parisodheti. So ime pañca nīvarane pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalikaraṇe,² vivicca³ eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā⁴ ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti⁵ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā⁶ adukkhamasukhaṃ⁶ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ⁶ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā⁶ nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma: anantaṃ viññānaṃ ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma: natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati.

MĀTIKĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.⁷

Idhāti: imissā dīṭṭhiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciyā imasmiṃ ādāye imasmiṃ dhamme imasmiṃ vinaye imasmiṃ dhammavinaye imasmiṃ pāvācane imasmiṃ brahmacariye imasmiṃ satthu sāsane, tena vuccati idhāti.

Bhikkhūti: samaññāya bhikkhu, paṭiññāya bhikkhu, bhikkhātīti bhikkhu, bhikkhako ti bhikkhu, bhikkhācariyaṃ ajjhupagato ti bhikkhu, bhinnapatadharoti bhikkhu, bhindati pāpake akusale dhamme ti bhikkhu, bhinnattā pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhikkhu,

¹ S^d: cittaṃ. In the three preceding instances, S^d: citta-parisodheti.

² S^d: dubbalī°.

⁴ S^d: atthaṅgamā.

⁶ S^d: pārisuddhiṃ.

³ S^d: sukhaṃ vihārī ti.

⁵ S^d: adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ.

⁷ K. and B omit niṭṭhitā.

odhiso kilesānaṇ pahānā bhikkhu, anodhiso kilesānaṇ pahānā bhikkhu, sekho bhikkhu, asekho bhikkhu, neva sekho nāsekho bhikkhu, aggo bhikkhu, bhadro bhikkhu, maṇḍo bhikkhu, sāro bhikkhu, samaggena saṅghena ṇatticatutthēna kammena akuppēna ṭhānārahēna upasampanno ti bhikkhu.

Pātimokkhaṇ ti: sīlaṇ paṭiṭṭhā ādi caraṇaṇ saṇḍamo saṇḍaro mukhaṇ pamukhaṇ¹ kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ samāpattiya.

Saṇḍaro ti: kāyiko avitikkamo² vācasiko avitikkamo kāyikavācasiko avitikkamo.

Saṇḍuto ti: iminā pātimokkhasaṇḍarena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato upapanno samupapanno samannāgato, tena vuccati pātimokkhasaṇḍasaṇḍuto ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ācāragocarasampanno ti: atthi ācāro, atthi anācāro.

Tattha katamo anācāro?

Kāyiko vitikkamo vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo: ayaṇ vuccati anācāro. Sabbam pi dussīyaṇ anācāro. Idh' ekacco veḷudānena³ vā pattadānena vā pupphadānena vā phaladānena vā sinānadānena vā dantakatthadānena vā pātukamyatāya⁴ vā muggasūpatāya⁵ vā pāribhaṭṭatāya⁶ vā jaṅghapesanikena⁷ vā aññataraññatarena buddhapāṭikuttēna micchā-ājīvena jīvitaṇ kappeti: ayaṇ vuccati anācāro.

Tattha katamo ācāro?

Kāyiko avitikkamo, vācasiko avitikkamo, kāyikavācasiko avitikkamo:⁸ ayaṇ vuccati ācāro. Sabbo pi sīlasaṇḍaro ācāro. Idh' ekacco na veḷudānena³ na pattadānena na pupphadānena na phaladānena na sinānadānena na dantakatthadānena na pātukamyatāya⁴ na muggasūpatāya⁵ na pāribhaṭṭatāya⁶ na jaṅghapesanikena⁷ na aññataraññatarena buddhapāṭikuttēna micchā-ājīvena jīvitaṇ kappeti: ayaṇ vuccati ācāro.

Gocaro ti: atthi gocaro, atthi agocaro.

Tattha katamo agocaro?

¹ B: mokhaṇ pamokhaṇ

² B: avitikkamo *always*.

³ S^d: veṭṭhudānena.

⁴ S^d and B: cātukamyatāya.

⁵ S^d: muggasuppatāya; B: muggasupyatāya.

⁶ S^d: pāribhaṭṭatāya.

⁷ S^d: jaṅghapesaniyena.

⁸ S^d omits these two words.

Idh' ekacco vesiyāgocaro vā hoti, vidhavāgocaro¹ vā² thullakumārīgocaro³ vā paṇḍakagocaro vā bhikkhunīgocaro⁴ vā pānāgāragocaro vā, saṃsaṭṭho viharati rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaṃsaggena,⁵ yāni vā pana tāni kulāni assaddhāni appasannāni anopānabhūtāni⁶ akkosakaparibhāsakāni anattakāmāni ahitakāmāni aphāsukāmāni ayogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ, tathārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpāsati: ayaṃ vuccati agocaro.

Tattha katamo gocaro ?

Idh' ekacco na vesiyāgocaro hoti na vidhavāgocaro⁷ na thullakumārīgocaro⁸ na paṇḍakagocaro na bhikkhunīgocaro na pānāgāragocaro asaṃsaṭṭho⁹ viharati rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaṃsaggena⁵ yāni vā pana tāni kulāni saddhāni pasannāni opānabhūtāni kāsāvapajjotāni isivātaparivātāni¹² attakāmāni hitakāmāni phāsukāmāni yogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ tathārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpāsati: ayaṃ vuccati gocaro.

Iti iminā ca ācārena iminā ca gocarena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati ācāragocara-sampanno ti.

Aṇumattesu¹³ vajjesu bhayadassāvī ti: tattha katame aṇumattā vajjā ?

Yāni tāni vajjāni appamattakāni oramattakāni lahusāni lahusammatāni saṃyamakaraṇīyāni saṃvarakaraṇīyāni cittuppādakaraṇīyāni manasikārapaṭibaddhāni: ime vuccanti aṇumattā vajjā. Iti imesu aṇumattesu vajjesu vajjadassāvī ca hoti bhayadassāvī ca ādinavadassāvī¹⁴ ca nissaraṇadassāvī ca, tena vuccati aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī ti.

¹ K. and S^d: vesiya° and vidhava°.

² S^d has hoti after each vā.

³ B: thullakumārī°.

⁴ B: bhikkhuni°.

⁵ S^d and B. omit gihi.

⁶ K. omits. S^d: anopānā°.

⁷ S^d: vidhavā° here only.

⁸ S^d: thullakumārīya° here only.

⁹ K: na saṃsaṭṭho.

¹⁰ So K. also.

¹¹ K: kāsāvappaj°.

¹² S^d: isivātapati°. B: isivātapati°. Cf. J. iii. 142; Sad. S. 41; Smp. 316; MBV. 114; Mil. 19; Mil. transl. I, 80, n 1.

¹³ S^d: Anu° always.

¹⁴ B: ādinava°.

Samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti:
tattha katamā sikkhā?

Catasso sikkhā: bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhusikkhā bhikkhū-
nīnaṃ bhikkhunīsikkhā upāsakānaṃ upāsakasikkhā upā-
sikanāṃ upāsikāsikkhā. Ima vuccanti sikkhāyo. Iti
imāsu sikkhāsu sabbenā sabbhaṃ sabbathā sabbhaṃ asesāṃ
nissesaṃ samādāya vattati, tena vuccati samādāya
sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti.

Indriyesu guttadvāro ti: atthi indriyesu
guttadvārata, atthi indriyesu¹ aguttadvārata.

Tattha katamā indriyesu² aguttadvārata?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ³ disvā nimittaggāhī hoti
anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ
asaṅvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā
dhammā anvāssa-veyyuṃ, tassa saṅvarāya na paṭipajjati,
na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṅvaraṃ
āpajjati; sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena
gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena
phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya
nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam
enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṅvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādo-
manassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssa-veyyuṃ, tassa
saṅvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manin-
driye na saṅvaraṃ āpajjati: yā imesaṃ channaṃ indri-
yānaṃ agutti agopanā anārakkho asaṅvaro: ayaṃ vuccati
indriyesu aguttadvārata.

Tattha katamā indriyesu guttadvārata?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ⁴ disvā na nimittaggāhī
hoti nānuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṃ cakkhun-
driyaṃ asaṅvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassa pāpakā
akusalā dhammā anvāssa-veyyuṃ, tassa saṅvarāya paṭi-
pajjati rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṅvaraṃ
āpajjati; sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena
gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . .
kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ
viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvā-
dhikaraṇam enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṅvutaṃ viharantaṃ
abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssa-
veyyuṃ, tassa saṅvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ,
manindriye saṅvaraṃ āpajjati: yā imesaṃ channaṃ in-
driyānaṃ gutti gopanā ārakkho saṅvaro: ayaṃ vuccati

¹ B. omits this indriyesu.

² S^d omits.

³ S^d: rūpā. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 1345, 1347.

⁴ So S^d.

indriyesu guttadvāratā. Imāya indriyesu guttadvāratāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati indriyesu guttadvāro ti.

Bhojane mattaññū ti: atthi bhojane mattañnutā, atthi bhojane¹ amattañnutā.

Tattha katamā bhojane amattañnutā?

Idh' ekacco appaṭisaṅkhā ayoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti davāya manāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya: yā tattha asantutṭhitā amattañnutā appaṭisaṅkhā bhojane: ayaṃ vuccati bhojane amattañnutā.

Tattha katamā bhojane mattañnutā?

Idh' ekacco paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti neva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad eva imassa kāyassa tṭhiyā yāpanāya vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṃ ca vedanaṃ paṭisaṅkhāmi navaṃ ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yatrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cāti: yā tattha santutṭhitā mattañnutā paṭisaṅkhā bhojane: ayaṃ vuccati bhojane mattañnutā. Imāya bhojane mattañnutāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati bhojane mattaññū ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu pubbarattāpararattaṃ jāgariyānuyogamanuyutto hoti?

Idha bhikkhu divasaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyaṃ paṇamaṃ yāmaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti; rattiyaṃ majjhimaṃ yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sihaseyyaṃ kappeti pādena pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno utṭhānasaññaṃ manasikaritvā, rattiyaṃ pacchimaṃ yāmaṃ paccutthāya caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti. Evaṃ bhikkhu pubbarattāpararattaṃ jāgariyānuyogamanuyutto hoti.²

Sātaccan ti: yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . pe⁴ . . . sammāvāyāmo.

Nepakkan ti: yā paññā pajānanā . . pe⁵ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi.

Bodhipakkhikānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto ti: tattha katame bodhipakkhikā dhammā?

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhango dhammavicaya-sambojjhango viriyasambojjhango pīṭisambojjhango passaddhisambojjhango samādhisambojjhango upēkhāsam-

¹ S^d and B omit.

² K. and S^d: vihiṃsup^o.

³ B. omits hoti.

⁴ See page 217.

⁵ See next page.

bojjhaṅgo : ime vuccanti bodhipakkhikā dhammā. Iti ime¹ bodhipakkhike dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahu-likaroti, tena vuccati bodhipakkhikanāṃ dhammānaṃ² bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakāri³ hoti. ālokiti vilokite sampajānakāri hoti, sammiñjite pasārite sampajānakāri hoti, saṅghātipattacīvaradhāreṇa sampajānakāri hoti, asite pite⁴ khāyite sāyite sampajānakāri hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakāri hoti, gate tṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tunhībhave sampajānakāri hoti?

Idha bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,⁵ sato sampajāno paṭikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammiñjēti, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakāri hoti saṅghātipattacīvaradhāreṇa, sato sampajānakāri hoti asite pite⁴ khāyite sāyite, sato sampajānakāri hoti uccārapassāvakamme, sato sampajānakāri hoti gate tṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tunhībhave.

Sato ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati⁶ paṭissati sati saraṇatā dhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asammusanatā⁷ sati satindriyaṃ satibalaṃ sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Sampajāno ti: tattha katamaṃ sampajāñaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā parināyikā vipassanā sampajāñaṃ patodo paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsattaṃ paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññā-pajjoto paññā-ratanaṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajāñaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajāññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato. Evaṃ bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,⁸ sato sampajāno paṭikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammiñjēti, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakāri hoti saṅghātipattacīvaradhāreṇa, sato

¹ B: Iti te. K. omits iti ime.

² S^d has bodhipakkhiyānaṃ dhammānaṃ.

³ So S^d also, but thrice °kāri. Cf. above, p. 244.

⁴ S^d: asīte always. B: pite.

⁵ K: caṅkamati.

⁶ S^d contracts this and next answer as usual.

⁷ B: asaṃmussanā.

⁸ So also K.

Appanigghosan ti: yad eva taṇ appasaddaṇ
tad eva taṇ appanigghosaṇ, yad eva taṇ appanigghosaṇ

¹³ B : bhisana°.

tad eva taṃ vijanavātaṃ, yad eva taṃ vijanavātaṃ tad eva taṃ manussarāhaseyyakaṃ, yad eva taṃ manussarāhaseyyakaṃ tad eva taṃ paṭisallānasārūpaṃ.¹

Araññagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suññāgāragato vā ti: araññagato vā hoti rukkhamaḷagato vā suññāgāragato vā.

Nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ti: nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā.

Ujjaṇ kāyaṃ paṇidhāyāti: ujuko hoti kāyo ṭhito paṇihito.

Parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati. Ayaṃ sati upaṭṭhitā hoti supaṭṭhitā nāsikagge vā mukhanimitte vā, tena vuccati parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā ti.

Abhiṃjhaṇ loka paḥāyāti: tattha katamā abhiṃjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhiṃjhā.

Tattha katamo loko?

Pañcupādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Ayaṃ abhiṃjhā imamhi loka santā hoti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbhaṭṭhaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā,² tena vuccati abhiṃjhaṇ loka paḥāyāti.

Vigatābhiṃjhena cetasā ti: tattha katamā cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe³ . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ vigatābhiṃjhaṇ hoti, tena vuccati vigatābhiṃjhena cetasā ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Abhiṃjhāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti: tattha katamā abhiṃjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhiṃjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe³ . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya abhiṃjhāya sōdheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati abhiṃjhāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

¹ S^d and B: °sārūppaṃ.

² S^d: vyantikatā *always*.

³ See above, p. 144.

Vyāpādapadosaṇ pahāyāti: atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittassa āghāto paṭighāto paṭighaṇ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṇ doso dussanā dussitattaṇ¹ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṇ² virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṇ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo so padaso. Yo padoso so vyāpādo.

Iti ayaṇ ca vyāpādo ayaṇ ca padoso santā honti³ samitā vūpasantā atthaṇgatā abbhaththaṇgatā appitā vyappitā soṣitā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosaṇ pahāyāti.

Avyāpannacitto ti: tattha katamaṇ cittaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānasaṇ . . . pe . . . tajja mano-viññānadhātu: idaṇ vuccati cittaṇ. Idaṇ cittaṇ avyāpannaṇ hoti: tena vuccati avyāpannacitto ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Vyāpādapadosā cittaṇ parisodhetīti: atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittassa āghāto paṭighāto . . . pe . . . caṇḍikkaṇ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo, so padaso. Yo padoso, so vyāpādo.

Tattha katamaṇ cittaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānasaṇ . . . pe . . . tajja mano-viññānadhātu: idaṇ vuccati cittaṇ.

Idaṇ cittaṇ imamahā vyāpādapadosā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosā cittaṇ parisodhetīti.

Thīnamiddhaṇ⁴ pahāyāti: atthi thīnaṇ, atthi middhaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ thīnaṇ?

Yā cittassa akalyatā akammaññatā oliyanā salliyana linaṇ liyanā liyyitattaṇ thīnaṇ thīyanā thīyitattaṇ cittassa: idaṇ vuccati thīnaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ middhaṇ?

¹ K: dūsanā dūsitattaṇ.

³ S^d: hoti.

² S^d and B omit.

⁴ B: thina^o always.

Yā kāyassa akalyatā akammaññatā onāho pariyonāho antosamorodho middhaṇ soppaṇ pacalāyika¹ soppaṇ² supanā supitattaṇ: idaṇ vuccati middhaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca thīnaṇ idaṇ ca middhaṇ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthangatā abbhatthangatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati thīnamiddhaṇ pahāyāti.

Vigatathīnamiddho ti: tassa thīnamiddhassa cattattā vantattā muttattā pahīnattā paṭinissatṭhattā pahīnapaṭinissatṭhattā, tena vuccati vigatathīnamiddho ti.

Viharatīti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ālokasaññīti: tattha katamā saññā?

Yā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati saññā. Ayaṇ saññā ālokā hoti vivaṭa parisuddhā pariyodātā, tena vuccati ālokasaññīti.

Sato sampajāno ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṇ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṇ sampajaññaṇ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati sampajaññaṇ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajaññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sato sampajāno ti.

Thīnamiddhā parisodhetīti: atthi thīnaṇ, atthi middhaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ thīnaṇ?

Yā cittassa akalyatā . . . pe . . . thīyitattaṇ cittassa: idaṇ vuccati thīnaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ middhaṇ?

Yā kāyassa akalyatā . . . pe . . . supitattaṇ: idaṇ vuccati middhaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ cittaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu: idaṇ vuccati cittaṇ.

Idaṇ cittaṇ imambhā thīnamiddhā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati thīnamiddhā cittaṇ parisodhetīti.

Uddhacca kukkuccaṇ pahāyāti: atthi uddhaccaṇ, atthi kukkuccaṇ.

¹ Sd: pacalāyikaṇ.

² Sd: suppaṇ. B: suppaṇ both times; suppanā suppitattaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ uddhaccaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṣsa uddhaccaṇ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṇ cittaṣsa : idaṇ vuccati uddhaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ kukkuccaṇ?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitā kappiye akappiyasaññitā, avajje vajjasaññitā vajje avajjasaññitā : yaṇ evarūpaṇ kukkuccaṇ kukkucāyaṇā kukkucāyitattaṇ cetaso vippaṭṭisāro manovilekho : idaṇ vuccati kukkuccaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca uddhaccaṇ idaṇ ca kukkuccaṇ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthangatā abbatthangatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā, tena vuccati uddhaccakukkuccaṇ¹ pahāyāti.

Anuddhato ti: tassa uddhaccakukkuccassa cattattā vantattā muttattā pahīnattā paṭinissatṭhattā pahīna-paṭinissatṭhattā, tena vuccati anuddhato ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ajjhattan ti: yaṇ ajjhattaṇ paccattaṇ.

Vūpasantacitto ti: tattha katamaṇ cittaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṣaṇ . . . pe . . . tājā manoviññānadhātu : idaṇ vuccati cittaṇ. Idaṇ cittaṇ ajjhattaṇ santaṇ hoti samitaṇ vūpasantaṇ, tena vuccati ajjhattaṇ vūpasantacitto ti.

Uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṇ parisodhetīti: atthi uddhaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ uddhaccaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṣsa uddhaccaṇ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṇ cittaṣsa : idaṇ vuccati uddhaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ kukkuccaṇ?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitā . . . pe² . . . manovilekho : idaṇ vuccati kukkuccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ cittaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṣaṇ . . . pe . . . tājā manoviññānadhātu : idaṇ vuccati cittaṇ.

Idaṇ cittaṇ imambā uddhaccakukkuccā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṇ parisodhetīti.

Vicikicchāṇ pahāyāti: tattha katamā vicikicchā?

Yā kaṅkhā kaṅkhāyaṇā kaṅkhāyitattaṇ vimati vicikicchā dvelhakaṇ dvedhāpatho saṇsayo anekaṇsagāho āsappaṇā parisappaṇā aparīyogāhaṇā thambhitattaṇ cittaṣsa manovilekho : ayaṇ vuccati vivikicchā. Ayaṇ

¹ S^d : kukkuccam.

² S^d gives full text.

vicikicchā santā hoti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanṭīkatā, tena vuccati vicikicchāṇaṇ pahāyāti.

Tiṇṇa vicikicchho ti: imaṇ vicikicchāṇaṇ tiṇṇo hoti uttiṇṇo nittiṇṇo¹ pāragato pāramanuppatto, tena vuccati tiṇṇavicikicchho ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Akathaṇkathī kusalesu dhammesūti: vicikicchāya kusalesu dhammesu na kaṇkhati na vicikicchati akathaṇkathī hoti nikkathaṇkatho vigatakathaṇkatho,² tena vuccati akathaṇkathī kusalesu dhammesūti.

Vicikicchāya cittaṇ parisodhetīti: tattha katamā vicikicchā?

Yā kaṇkhā kaṇkhāyanā kaṇkhāyitattaṇ . . . pe . . . thambhitattaṇ cittassa manovilekko: ayaṇ vuccati vicikicchā.

Tattha katamaṇ cittaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tājā manoviññanadhātu: idaṇ vuccati cittaṇ.

Idaṇ cittaṇ imāya vicikicchāya sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vicikicchāya cittaṇ parisodhetīti.

Ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāyāti: ime pañca nīvaraṇā santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanṭīkatā, tena vuccati ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāyāti.

Cetaso upakkilese ti: ime pañca nīvaraṇā cittassa upakkilesā.

Paññāya dubbalīkaṇe ti: imehi pañcehi nīvaraṇehi anuppannā ceva paññā na uppajjati uppannā ca paññā nirujjhati, tena vuccati paññāya dubbalīkaṇe ti.

Vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi ti: tattha katame kāmā?

Chando kāmo, rāgo kāmo, chandarāgo kāmo; saṅkappo kāmo, rāgo kāmo, saṅkapparāgo kāmo: ime vuccanti kāmā.

Tattha katame akusalā dhammā?

Kāmacchando vyāpādo thīnamiddhaṇ uddhaccakukkuccaṇ vicikicchā: ime vuccanti akusalā dhammā.

¹ B: uttiṇṇo nittiṇṇo.

² B: nikkathaṇkathī vikathaṇkatho.

Iti imehi ca kāmehi imehi ca akusalehi dhammehi vivitto hoti, tena vuccati vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi.

Savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ ti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṃ vuccati vicāro.

Iti iminā ca vitakkena iminā ca vicārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ ti.

Vivekajaṇ ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā: te imamhi viveke jātā honti sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tena vuccati vivekajaṇ ti.

Pītisukhaṇ ti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhaṃ.

Tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odaggaṃ attamanatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ sātā cetasaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātā sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātā sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ.

Idaṃ sukhaṃ imāya pītiyā sahagataṃ hoti sahajātaṃ saṃsatthaṃ sampayuttaṃ, tena vuccati pītisukhaṇ ti.

Paṭhaman ti: gaṇanānupubbata¹ paṭhamañ. Idaṃ pathamaṃ samāpajjati paṭhamañ.

Jhānan ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjati: yo paṭhamassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā² sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

¹ K: °pubbato.

² S^d: phassanā always.

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṇ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayaṇ ca vitakko ayaṇ ca vicāro santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati vitakkavicāraṇaṇ vūpasamā ti.

Ajjhattan ti: yaṇ ajjhattaṇ paccattaṇ.

Sampasādanan ti: yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo.

Cetaso ekodibhāvan ti: yā cittassa tṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī.

Avitakkaṇ avicāran ti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappo: ayaṇ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?*

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṇ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayaṇ ca vitakke ayaṇ ca vicāro santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati avitakkaṇ avicāran ti.

Samādhijan ti: sampasādo pītisukhaṇ cittassa ekaggatā:¹ te imamhi samādhimhi jātā honti sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tena vuccati samādhijan ti.

Pītisukhan ti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhaṇ.

Tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṇ . . . pe . . . attamanatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamaṇ sukhaṇ?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ sātaṇ . . . pe . . . sukhā vedanā: idaṇ vuccati sukhaṇ.

Iti sukhaṇ imāya pītiyā sahagataṇ hoti sahajātaṇ saṇsatṭhaṇ sampayuttaṇ, tena vuccati pītisukhan ti.

Dutiyaṇ ti: gānanānupubbatā² dutiyaṇ. Idaṇ dutiyaṇ samāpajjati dutiyaṇ.

Jhānan ti sampasādo pīti sukhaṇ cittassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjāti: yo dutiyaṇssa jhānaṇssa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriya upasampadā.

¹ Sd omīte cittassa ekaggatā.

² K: °pubbato.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Pītiyā ca virāgā ti: tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṇ āmodanā pamodanā kāso pahāso vitti odaggaṇ attamanatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati pīti. Ayaṇ pīti santā hoti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbhathāṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati pītiyā ca virāgā ti.

Upekkhako ti: tattha katamā upekkhā?

Yā upekkhā upekkhanā ajjupekkhanā majjhattatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati upekkhā. Imāya upekkhāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati upekkhako ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sato sampajāno ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṇ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṇ sampajaññaṇ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṇ vuccati sampajaññaṇ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajaññaṇena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sato sampajāno ti.

Sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṇvedetīti: tattha katamaṇ sukhaṇ?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ sātaṇ cetasikaṇ sukhaṇ cetosamphasajaṇ sātaṇ sukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphasajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaṇ vuccati sukhaṇ.

Tattha katamo kāyo?

Saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṇ vuccati kāyo.

Idaṇ sukhaṇ iminā kāyena paṭisaṇvedeti, tena vuccati sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṇvedetīti.

Yan taṇ ariyā ācikkhantīti: tattha katame ariyā?

Ariyā vuccanti buddhā ca buddhasāvaka ca. Te imaṇ ācikkhanti desenti paññāpenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajjanti uttānikaronti¹ pakāsentī, tena vuccati yan taṇ ariyā ācikkhantīti.

Upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti. Tattha katama upekkhā?

Yā upekkhā upekkhanā ajjupekkhanā majjhattatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati upekkhā.

¹ S^d and B.: uttānikaronti.

Tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṇ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṇ sukhaṇ?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ sātaṇ . . . pe¹ . . . sukhā vedanā: idaṇ vuccati sukhaṇ.

Iti imāya ca upekhāya imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sukhena samannāgato iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti.

Tatīyaṇ ti: gaṇanānupubbata² tatīyaṇ. Idaṇ tatīyaṇ samāpajjatīti tatīyaṇ.

Jhānaṇ ti: upekhā sati sampajaññaṇ sukhaṇ cittaassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjāti: yo tatīyassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā ti: atthi sukhaṇ, atthi dukkhaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ sukhaṇ? Yaṇ kāyikaṇ sātaṇ kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ kāyasamphassaṇ sātaṇ sukhaṇ vedayitaṇ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaṇ vuccati sukhaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ dukkhaṇ? Yaṇ kāyikaṇ asātaṇ kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ kāyasamphassaṇ asātaṇ dukkhaṇ vedayitaṇ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṇ vuccati dukkhaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca sukhaṇ idaṇ ca dukkhaṇ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthangatā abbatthangatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā ti.

Pubbe va somanassa domanassaṇ aṭṭhaṇḍamā ti: atthi somanassaṇ, atthi domanassaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ somanassaṇ? Yaṇ cetasikaṇ sātaṇ cetasikaṇ sukhaṇ cetosamphassaṇ sātaṇ sukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaṇ vuccati somanassaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ domanassaṇ? Yaṇ cetasikaṇ asātaṇ cetasikaṇ dukkhaṇ cetosamphassaṇ asātaṇ dukkhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṇ vuccati domanassaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca somanassaṇ idaṇ ca domanassaṇ pubbe va

¹ K. *gives full text.* Cf. above, p. 257.

² K: °pubbato.

santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthangatā abbatthangatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā; tena vuccati pubbe 'va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthangamā ti.

Adukkhamasukhan ti: yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ veditaṃ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, tena vuccati adukkhamasukhan ti.

Upekhāsatipārisuddhin ti: tattha katamā upekhā?

Yā upekhā upekhanā ajjupekkhanā majjhattatā citassa: ayaṃ vuccati upekhā.

Tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Ayaṃ sati imāya upekhāya vivaṭā hoti parisuddhā pariyodātā, tena vuccati upekhāsatipārisuddhin ti.

Catutthān ti: gaṇanānupubbatā¹ catutthaṃ. Idaṃ catutthaṃ samāpajjātīti catutthaṃ.

Jhānaṃ ti: upekhā sati cittassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjāti: yo catutthassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriya upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharatīti, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā ti: tattha katamā rūpasaññāyo?

Yā² rūpāvacarasamāpatti samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā ditthadhammasukhavihārisa³ vā saññā sañjānā sañjānitattam: imā vuccanti rūpasaññāyo. Imā rūpasaññāyo atikkanto hoti vitikkanto⁴ samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā ti.

Paṭighasaññānaṃ atthangamā ti: tattha katamā paṭighasaññāyo?⁵

Rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā rasasaññā phoṭṭhabhasaññā: imā vuccanti paṭighasaññāyo. Imā paṭighasaññāyo santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthangatā abbatthangatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati paṭighasaññānaṃ atthangamā ti.

Nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ti: tattha katamā nānattasaññāyo?⁶

Yā² asamāpannassa manodhātu samāṅgissa vā mano-

¹ K: °pubbato.

³ S^d: ditthadhamme, *etc.*
S^d and B.: °saññā.

² S^d and B. omit yā.

⁴ B.: vitikkanto *always*.

⁶ S^d and B.: °saññā.

viññānadhātu samangissa vā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitat-
taṃ: ima vuccanti nānattasaññāyo. Imā nānattasaññāyo
na manasikaroti, tena vuccati nānattasaññānaṃ amana-
sikārā ti.

Ananto ākāso ti: tattha katamo ākāso?

Yō ākāso ākāśagataṃ aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaro vivara-
gataṃ asaṃphutṭhaṃ catūhi mahābhūtehi: ayaṃ vuccati
ākāso. Tasmiṃ ākāse cittaṃ ṭhapeti saṇṭhapeti anantaṃ
pharati, tena vuccati ananto ākāso ti.

Ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ ti: ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ
samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavi-
hāriṣṣa¹ vā cittacetasikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ lābho
paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyaṃ upa-
sampaḍā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samatik-
kammā ti: imaṃ² ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ atikkanto hoti
vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākāśānañ-
cāyatanaṃ samatikkammā ti.

Anantaṃ viññānaṃ ti: taṃ yeva ākāśaṃ viñ-
ñānena phutṭhaṃ manasikaroti anantaṃ pharati, tena
vuccati anantaṃ viññānaṃ ti.

Viññānañcāyatanaṃ ti: viññānañcāyatanaṃ
samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavi-
hāriṣṣa vā cittacetasikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo viññānañcāyatanaṃ lābho
paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyaṃ upa-
sampaḍā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso viññānañcāyatanaṃ samatik-
kammāti: imaṃ viññānañcāyatanaṃ atikkanto hoti
vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso viññānañ-
cāyatanaṃ samatikkammā ti.

Natthi kiñcīti: taṃ yeva viññānaṃ abhāveti
vibhāveti antaradhāpeti natthi kiñcīti passati, tena vuccati
natthi kiñcīti.

Ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ ti: ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samā-
pannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāriṣṣa
vā cittacetasikā dhammā.

¹ So Sd.

² Sd omits.

Upasampajjāti: yo ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkammā ti; imaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ atikkanto hoti vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkammā ti.

Neva-saññī-nāsaññī ti: taṃ yeva ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ santato manasikaroti saṅkhārāvasesasamāpattiṃ bhāveti, tena vuccati neva-saññī-nāsaññī ti.

Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanāṃ ti: neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanāṃ samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārisa vā cittacetasikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.¹

Cattāri jhānāni: paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ, duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye pañcāṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.²

Tattha katamaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye tivāṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti: pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

¹ K: °bhājanīyaṇ.

² K: NOTR. Imassa niddesassa uddeso matikāyaṃ na nissati, tasmā ayaṃ vā niddeso anireko siyā, so vā uddeso ūno.

Tattha katamaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ; tasmiṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti: sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ; tasmiṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti: upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati catutthaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ; tasmiṃ samaye pañcāṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkaṃ vicāramattaṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye caturāṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti: vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ hoti upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye tivāṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti: pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti: sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati catutthaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti: upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ

bhāveti, sabbaso ākiṇcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṇ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : upekhā cittassa ekaggaṭā. Idaṇ vuccati catutthaṇ jhānaṇ.

Cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ, dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ, tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ, catutthaṇ jhānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacaya-gāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭha-māya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye pañcaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṇ cittassa ekaggaṭā. Idaṇ vuccati paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.¹

Tattha katamaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacaya-gāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭha-māya bhūmiyā pattiya, vitakkavicārānaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhā-paṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye tivaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : pīti sukhaṇ cittassa ekaggaṭā. Idaṇ vuccati dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṇ tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacaya-gāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭha-māya bhūmiyā pattiya, pītiya ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : sukhaṇ cittassa ekaggaṭā. Idaṇ vuccati tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṇ catutthaṇ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacaya-gāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭha-māya bhūmiyā pattiya sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : upekhā cittassa ekaggaṭā. Idaṇ vuccati catutthaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikam apacaya-gāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭh-

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to Cattāri jhānāni, p. 266.

amāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇa jhānaṇa upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇa dandhābhiññaṇa, tasmiṇa samaye pañcāṅgikaṇa jhānaṇa hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṇa cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇa vuccati paṭhamāṇa jhānaṇa. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇa samaye lokuttaraṇa jhānaṇa bhāveti niyyānikaṇa apacayagāmiṇa ditthigatānaṇa pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, avitakkaṇa vicāramattaṇa vivekaṇa pītisukhaṇa dutiyaṇa jhānaṇa upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇa dandhābhiññaṇa, tasmiṇa samaye caturāṅgikaṇa jhānaṇa hoti : vicāro pīti sukhaṇa cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇa vuccati dutiyaṇa jhānaṇa. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇa samaye lokuttaraṇa jhānaṇa bhāveti niyyānikaṇa apacayagāmiṇa ditthigatānaṇa pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vitakka-vicārānaṇa vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇa jhānaṇa upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇa dandhābhiññaṇa, tasmiṇa samaye tivāṅgikaṇa jhānaṇa hoti : pīti sukhaṇa cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇa vuccati tatiyaṇa jhānaṇa. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇa samaye lokuttaraṇa jhānaṇa bhāveti niyyānikaṇa apacayagāmiṇa ditthigatānaṇa pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, pītiya virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇa jhānaṇa upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇa dandhābhiññaṇa, tasmiṇa samaye duvāṅgikaṇa jhānaṇa hoti : sukhaṇa cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇa vuccati catutthaṇa jhānaṇa. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇa samaye lokuttaraṇa jhānaṇa bhāveti niyyānikaṇa apacayagāmiṇa ditthigatānaṇa pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṇa jhānaṇa upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇa dandhābhiññaṇa, tasmiṇa samaye duvāṅgikaṇa jhānaṇa hoti : upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇa vuccati pañcamaṇa jhānaṇa. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamāṇa jhānaṇa, dutiyaṇa jhānaṇa, tatiyaṇa jhānaṇa, catutthaṇa jhānaṇa.

Tattha katamaṇa pathamaṇa jhānaṇa ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇa samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṇa bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇa jhānaṇa upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇa, tasmiṇa samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇa vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇa jhānaṇa upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇa ; tasmiṇa

samaye pañcaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṇ cittaassa ekaggatā. . Idaṇ vuccati paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṁ maggaṇ bhāveti vitakkavicārānaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ¹ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammasa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ vitakkavicārānaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ; tasmiṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: upekhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṁ maggaṇ bhāveti . . .² sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaśaṇñāsahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammasa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaśaṇñāsahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati; tasmiṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: upekhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati catutthaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri³ jhānāni: paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ, dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ, tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ, catutthaṇ jhānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ dīṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṁ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇ dandhābhiniṇṇaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d enumerates the other Jhānas here, not in the next sentence, substituting, after vipākaṇ, sukhassa ca pahānā pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ, &c.

² S^d has here . . . pe . . . repeating arūpūpapattiyaṁ maggaṇ bhāveti.

³ S^d commences this section at Idha . . .

avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' evā lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṇ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ suññataṇ ; tasmiṇ samaye pañcaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṇ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati paṭhamañ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.¹

Tattha katamaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vitakka-vicārānaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṇ vitakka-vicārānaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ suññataṇ ; tasmiṇ samaye dūvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idha vuccati pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamañ jhānaṇ, dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ, tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ, catutthaṇ jhānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ paṭhamañ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti² kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kamma-vipākaṇ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye pañcaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṇ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati paṭhamañ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, vitakka-vicārānaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye dūvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to Cattāri jhānāni.

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to arūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ (on next page).

pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye arūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kamma-vipākaṇ dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaśāññāsa-hagataṇ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : upekhā cittaśa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati catutthaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṇ.¹

Cattāri jhānāni :² idha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakko savicāraṇ vivekaṇ pītisukhaṇ paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati ; vitakka-vicārānaṇ vūpasamā ajjhattaṇ sampasādanaṇ cetaso ekodibhāvaṇ avitakkaṇ avicāraṇ samādhījaṇ pīti sukhaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati ; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṇvedeti, yaṇ taṇ ariyā ācikkhanti : upekhako satimā sukhavihāri ti tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati ; sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṇ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṇ upekhā-sati-pārisuddhiṇ catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati.

Catunnaṇ jhānānaṇ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākātā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākātā.

Tīni³ jhānā⁴ etth' uppannaṇ, sukhaṇ vedanaṇ thapetvā, sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ; catutthaṇ jhānaṇ etth' uppannaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedanaṇ thapetvā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā.

¹ K : °bhājanīyaṇ.

² S^d has instead : paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ, &c. . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ. Then : Catunnaṇ jhānānaṇ kati kusalā, &c.

³ S^d : tīni always.

⁴ B. : jhānāni always after tīni ; S^d sometimes only. K. : jhānā always, except after cattāri.

Paṭhamañ jhānañ, etth' uppanne vitakka-vicāre thapetvā, savitakka-savicārañ; tiṇi jhānā avitakka-avicārā.

Dve jhānā,¹ etth' uppannañ pītiñ thapetvā, pītisahagatā; tiṇi jhānā, etth' uppannañ sukhañ thapetvā, sukhasahagatā; catutthañ jhānañ, etth' uppannañ upekkhañ thapetvā, upekkhasahagatañ.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino.

Siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā. Tiṇi jhānā na vattaḁbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi, siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattaḁbā appamāṇārammaṇā ti;² catutthañ jhānañ siyā parittārammaṇaṇ siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇaṇ siyā na vattaḁbañ parittārammaṇaṇ ti pi mahaggatārammaṇaṇ ti pi appamāṇārammaṇaṇ ti pi. Siyā majjhima siyā paṇitā.

Siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Tiṇi jhānā na maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhīpatino siyā na vattaḁbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi; catutthañ jhānañ siyā maggārammaṇaṇ siyā maggahetukaṇ siyā maggādhīpati siyā na vattaḁbañ maggārammaṇaṇ ti pi maggahetukaṇ ti pi maggādhīpati ti pi.

Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Tiṇi jhānā na vattaḁbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi; catutthañ jhānañ siyā atitārammaṇaṇ siyā anāgatārammaṇaṇ siyā paccuppannārammaṇaṇ siyā na vattaḁbañ atitārammaṇaṇ ti pi anāgatārammaṇaṇ ti pi paccuppannārammaṇaṇ ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā. Tiṇi jhānā bahiddhārammaṇā: catutthañ jhānañ siyā ajjhata-rammaṇaṇ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaṇ siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇaṇ siyā na vattaḁbañ ajjhata-rammaṇaṇ ti pi bahiddhārammaṇaṇ ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇaṇ ti pi. Anidassana-appatighā.

Na hetū. Sahetukā. Hetusampayuttā. Na vattaḁbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattaḁbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū sahetukā.

Sappaccayā; saṅkhatā. Anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā.

¹ So S^d, K. and B.

² K. adds pi.

Siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Āsavavippayuttā. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi. Siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayuttā-anāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe No ganthā No oghā No yogā No nīvaraṇā No parāmāsā Sārammaṇā.

No cittā. Cetasikā. Cittasampayuttā ; . . . cittasaṃsatṭhā ; cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasahabhuno ; cittānuparivattino ; cittasaṃsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā ; cittasaṃsatṭha-samuṭṭhānasahabhuno ; cittasaṃsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā ; no upādā :¹ siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.² No kilesā.

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Paṭhamañ jhānaṇ, etth' uppannaṇ vitakkaṇ ṭhapetvā, savitakkaṇ ; tiṇi jhānā avitakkā. Paṭhamañ jhānaṇ, etth' uppannaṇ vicāraṇ ṭhapetvā, savicāraṇ ; tiṇi jhānā avicārā. Dve jhānā, etth' uppannaṇ pīti ṭhapetvā, sappītikā. Dve jhānā appītikā. Dve jhānā, etth' uppannaṇ pītiṇ ṭhapetvā, pītisahagatā ; dve jhānā na pītisahagatā.

Tiṇi jhānā, etth' uppannaṇ sukhaṇ ṭhapetvā, sukhasahagatā ; catutthaṇ jhānaṇ na sukhasahagataṇ. Catutthaṇ jhānaṇ, etth' uppannaṇ upekkhaṇ ṭhapetvā, upekkhasahagataṇ ; tiṇi jhānā na upekkhasahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā ; siyā rūpāvacarā ; siyā na rūpāvacarā ; tiṇi jhānā na arūpāvacarā,³ catutthaṇ jhānaṇ siyā arūpāvacaraṇ siyā na arūpāvacaraṇ. Siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā. Siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Araṇa ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

JHĀNAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO DVĀDASAKO.⁴

¹ K : nupādā. S^d : nopādā.

² K : nupādānā.

³ S^d omits this phrase.

⁴ K. and B. omit dvādasako. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes niṭṭhito.

XIII.

APPAMAÑÑAVIBHAṄGO.

CATTASSO appamaññāyo : idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati ; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ karuṇāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati ; muditāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ muditāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati ; upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati ?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṃ puggalaṃ piyaṃ manāpaṃ disvā mettāyeyya, evam eva sabbe satte mettāya pharati.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Yā sattesu metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā ceto-vimutti : ayaṃ vuccati mettā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ hadayaṃ¹ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho

¹ S^d condenses as before, cf. p. 144 *passim*.

tajjā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya mettāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡātaṃ saṃsaḡṭṭhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati mettāsaḡagatena cetasā ti.

Ekaṃ disaṇ ti : puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti : pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti : iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṇ ti : yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā dutiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthaṃ disaṃ tathā uddhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṭaṃ lokaṇ ti : sabbena sabbhaṃ sabbathā¹ sabbhaṃ asesāṃ nissesaṃ pariyādāya vacanam etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṭaṃ lokaṇ ti.

Mettāsaḡagatena cetasā ti : tattha katamā mettā ?

Yā sattesu metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati mettā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano māsaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya mettāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡātaṃ saṃsaḡṭṭhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati mettāsaḡagatena cetasā ti.

Vipulenāti : yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṭaṃ. Yaṃ mahaggaṭaṃ taṃ appamāṇaṃ. Yaṃ appamāṇaṃ so avero. Yo avero so avāpajjho.¹

Pharitvā ti : pharitvā² adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti : iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu karuṇāsaḡagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati ?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṃ puggalaṃ duggataṃ durupetaṃ disvā karuṇāyeyya, evaṃ eva sabbe satte karuṇāya pharati.

Tattha katamā karuṇā ?

Yā sattesu karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ ?

¹ Sd : sabbattathā.

² B : abyāpajjo *always*.

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṣaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati cittaṇ.

Idaṇ cittaṇ imāya karuṇāya sahaḡataṇ hoti sahaḡataṇ saṇsaṭṭhaṇ sampayuttaṇ, tena vuccati karuṇāsaḡatena cetasa ti.

Ekaṇ disaṇ ti: puratthimaṇ vā disaṇ pacchimaṇ vā disaṇ uttaraṇ vā disaṇ dakkhiṇaṇ vā disaṇ uddhaṇ vā adho vā tiriyaṇ vā vidisaṇ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṇ ti: yath' eva ekaṇ disaṇ tathā dutiyaṇ disaṇ tathā tatiyaṇ disaṇ tathā catutthaṇ disaṇ tathā uddhaṇ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṇ tathā vidisaṇ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇtaṇ lokaṇ ti: sabbena sabbaṇ sabbathā¹ sabbaṇ asesāṇ nissesāṇ pariyādāya² vacanam etaṇ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇtaṇ lokaṇ ti.

Karuṇāsaḡatena cetasa ti: tattha katamā karuṇā?

Yā sattesu karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṇ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṇ vuccati karuṇā.

Tatthā katamaṇ cittaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṣaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati cittaṇ.

Idaṇ cittaṇ imāya karuṇāya sahaḡataṇ hoti sahaḡataṇ saṇsaṭṭhaṇ sampayuttaṇ, tena vuccati karuṇāsaḡatena cetasa ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṇ vipulaṇ taṇ mahaggaṇtaṇ. Yaṇ mahaggaṇtaṇ taṇ appamaṇaṇ. Yaṇ appamaṇaṇ so avero. Yo avero so avyāpajḡho.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu muditāsaḡatena cetasa ekaṇ disaṇ pharitvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṇ puggalaṇ piyaṇ maṇapaṇ disvā mudito assa, evam eva³ sabbe satte muditāya pharati.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Yā sattesu muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṇ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṇ vuccati muditā.

¹ So S^d. ² S^d: nissesapariyādāya. ³ S^d: evam evaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ cittaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṣaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhatu : idaṇ vuccati cittaṇ.

Idaṇ cittaṇ imāya muditāya sahaḡataṇ hoti sahaḡatāṇ saṇsaṭṭhaṇ sampayuttaṇ, tena vuccati muditāsaḡatena cetasa ti.

Ekaṇ disaṇ ti : puratthimaṇ vā disaṇ pacchimaṇ vā disaṇ uttaraṇ vā disaṇ dakkhiṇaṇ vā disaṇ uddhaṇ vā adho vā tiriyaṇ vā vidisaṇ vā.

Pharitvā ti : pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti : iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṇ ti : yath' eva ekaṇ disaṇ tathā dutiyaṇ disaṇ tathā tatiyaṇ disaṇ tathā catutthaṇ disaṇ tathā uddhaṇ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṇ tathā vidisaṇ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṇ lokan ti : sabbena sabbāṇ sabbathā sabbāṇ asesāṇ nissesāṇ pariyādāya¹ vacanam etaṇ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṇ lokan ti.

Muditāsaḡatena cetasa ti : tattha katamā muditā?

Yā sattesu muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṇ muditā-cetovimutti : ayaṇ vuccati muditā.

Tattha katamaṇ cittaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṣaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhatu : idaṇ vuccati cittaṇ.

Idaṇ cittaṇ imāya muditāya sahaḡataṇ hoti sahaḡatāṇ saṇsaṭṭhaṇ sampayuttaṇ, tena vuccati muditāsaḡatena cetasa ti.

Vipulenāti : yaṇ vipulaṇ taṇ mahaggaṭaṇ. Yaṇ mahaggaṭaṇ taṇ appamaṇaṇ. Yaṇ appamaṇaṇ so avero. Yo avero so avyāpajjho.

Pharitvā ti : pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti : iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu upekhāsaḡatena cetasa ekaṇ disaṇ pharitvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṇ puggalaṇ neva manāpaṇ na amanāpaṇ disvā upekhako assa, evaṇ eva² sabbe satte upekhāya pharati.

Tattha katamā upekhā?

¹ S^d : asesā nissesapariyādāna vacanam.

² S^d : evaṇ evaṇ.

Yā sattesu upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekhā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya upekhāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati upekhāsaḡatena cetasā ti.

Ekaṃ disaṃ ti: puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṃ ti: yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā dutiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthaṃ disaṃ tathā uddhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṇaṃ lokan ti: sabbena sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ asesaṃ nissesaṃ pariyādāya¹ vacanam etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṇaṃ lokan ti.

Upekhāsaḡatena cetasā ti: tattha katamā upekhā?

Yā sattesu upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekhā

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya upekhāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati upekhāsaḡatena cetasā ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṭaṃ. Yaṃ mahaggaṭaṃ taṃ appamaṇaṃ. Yaṃ appamaṇaṃ so avero. Yo avero so avyāpajḡo.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṆ.²

Catasso appamaṇṇāyo: mettā karuṇā muditā upekhā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

¹ See p. 275, n 1.

² K: °bhājanīyaṇ.

Idha¹ bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivico' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyaṃ ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā, Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivico' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkaṃ vicāramattaṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyaṃ ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 251-62.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittāṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittāṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittāṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittāṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇā sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkaṃ vicāramattaṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittāṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittāṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye

¹ S^d. here includes the following paragraphs by adding : . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja, &c.

karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṇ karuṇā-cetovimutti :
ayaṇ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sam-
payuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṁ maggaṇ
bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ
upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṇ, yā tasmiṇ samaye
muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṇ muditā-cetovimutti :
ayaṇ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sam-
payuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṁ maggaṇ
bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ¹
jhānaṇ . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ . . .
catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṇ,
yā tasmiṇ samaye muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṇ
muditā - cetovimutti : ayaṇ vuccati muditā. Avasesā
dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekhā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṁ maggaṇ
bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ
jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataṇ, yā tasmiṇ
samaye upekhā upekhāyaṇā upekhāyitattaṇ upekhā-ceto-
vimutti : ayaṇ vuccati upekhā. Avasesā dhammā upekhāya
sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo : mettā, karuṇā, muditā, upekhā.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṁ maggaṇ
bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ
upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṇ, tasmiṇ samaye
phaṇṇo hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā
kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa
katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṇ, yā
tasmiṇ samaye mettā mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṇ mettā-ceto-
vimutti : ayaṇ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya
sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṁ maggaṇ
bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ

¹ K : tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, &c. Then
another paragraph for Fourth jhāna.

jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ² jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

¹ So S^d. K. and B. arrange the condensation thus: Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ, &c.

² So S^d. K. and B. condense as in the former paragraph.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekhā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye upekhā upekhāyaṇā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekhā. Avasesā dhammā upekhāya sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo: mettā karuṇā muditā upekhā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ ditṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ:

¹ K. and B. condense as in foregoing paragraphs.

yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭthamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā muditā . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā upekkhā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye upekkhā upekkhāyanā upekkhāyitattaṃ upekkhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā. Avasesā dhammā upekkhāya sampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANIYAṆ.²

Catasso appamaññāyo: idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ: iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggaṭena appamāṇena averena ayāpajjhena pharitvā viharati; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . .³ muditāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggaṭena appamāṇena averena ayāpajjhena pharitvā viharati.

Catunnaṃ appamaññānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

¹ S^d gives full text. K. omits all . . . pe . . .

² K: °bhājaniyaṇ.

³ So S^d. B. and K. give full text.

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākata.

Tisso appamaññāyo¹ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā; upekhā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Siyā upādiunnpā-dāniyā siyā anupādinupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā; upekhā avitakka-avicārā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā pītisahagatā² siyā sukhā-sahagatā na upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti; upekhā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā ācayagāminiyo³ siyā neva ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo³ Neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Mahaggatā; na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamaññārammaṇā ti pi. Majjhimā. Aniyatā. Na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādiniyo.⁴ Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi⁵ paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appatighā.

Mettā hetu; tisso appamaññāyo na hetū. Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Mettā hetu ceva sahetukā ca; tisso appamaññāyo na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Mettā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca; tisso appamaññāyo na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Tisso appamaññāyo na hetū sahetukā; mettā na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sappaccayā, saṅkhatā. Anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā; lokiyā; kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Sāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, na vattabbā

¹ K. has here, and once below, appamaññāṇo.

² S^d: siyā pītisahagatā sukhassa ca sahetukā, na upekhāsahagatā, siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti upekhāsahagatā.

³ B. and K. °gāmino.

⁴ B. and K: uppādinno.

⁵ S^d omits.

XIV.

SIKKHĀPADAVIBHAṄGO.

PAÑCA sikkhāpadāni: pānātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, musāvādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ.

(a) Tattha katamaṇ pānātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāpasampayuttaṇ, pānātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṇ samaye pānātipātā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṇ akaraṇaṇ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaṇ vuccati pānātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṇ pānātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāpasampayuttaṇ, pānātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṇ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañceta-yitattaṇ: idaṇ vuccati pānātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṇ pānātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāpasampayuttaṇ, pānātipātā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . .¹ paggāho avikkhepo: idaṇ vuccati pānātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ.

(a*) Tattha² katamaṇ pānātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāpasampayuttaṇ sasangkārena . . . pe³ . . . somanassasahagataṇ ñāpavippayuttaṇ . . .

¹ Only B. indicates any hiatus here. Cf. above passim and Dh. S. § 1, passim. K. and B. omit vedanā throughout.

² S^d gives this paragraph on p. 287, and omits (b*) and (c*).

³ K. omits . . . pe . . .

pe¹ . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye pāṇātipātā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b*) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c*) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena, pāṇātipātā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

. . . pe² . . .

kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ? . . .
pe . . .

musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ? . . . pe . . .

(a) surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti vetā-anatikkamo setughāto : idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānaṃ veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ

¹ K. omits remaining . . . pe' . . . s.

² S^d gives in full the three paragraphs corresponding to (a), (b) and (c) only, in the case of this and the next two sikkhāpadāni.

hoti somanassasahagatañ ñāṇasāṃpayuttañ, surāmeraya-majjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetañitattañ : idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadañ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamañ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadañ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarañ kusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti somanassasahagatañ ñāṇasāṃpayuttañ, surāmeraya-majjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo : idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadañ.

(a*) Tattha¹ katamañ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadañ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarañ kusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti somanassasahagatañ ñāṇasāṃpayuttañ sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatañ ñāṇavippayuttañ . . . somanassasahagatañ ñāṇavippayuttañ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatañ ñāṇasāṃpayuttañ, . . . upekhāsahagatañ ñāṇasāṃpayuttañ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatañ ñāṇavippayuttañ . . . upekhāsahagatañ ñāṇavippayuttañ sasaṅkhārena, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velānatikkamo setughāto : idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadañ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyaṃ sampayuttā.

(b*) Tattha katamañ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadañ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarañ kusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti upekhāsahagatañ ñāṇavippayuttañ sasaṅkhārena, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetañitattañ : idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadañ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c*) Tattha katamañ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadañ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarañ kusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti upekhāsahagatañ ñāṇavippayuttañ sasaṅkhārena, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa phasso ve-

¹ Sd inserts here the paragraph (a*), p. 285, down to upekhāsahagatañ ñāṇavippayuttañ sasaṅkhārena, and then continues surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā as above.

danā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmeraya-majjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ.

Pañca sikkhāpadāni: pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ, adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ, musāvādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñānasampayuttaṃ

hīnaṃ . . . pe¹ . . .

majjhimaṃ . . . pe . . .

pañītaṃ . . . pe . . .

chandādhipeyyaṃ . . . pe . . .

viriyādhipeyyaṃ . . . pe . . .

cittādhipeyyaṃ . . . pe . . .

vīmaṃsādhipeyyaṃ . . .

chandādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . pañītaṃ

. . . viriyādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . pañī-

taṃ . . . cittādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . .

pañītaṃ . . . vīmaṃsādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ

. . . pañītaṃ,² pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye

pāṇātipātā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriya āka-

raṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaṃ vuc-

cati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ

hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñānasampayuttaṃ hīnaṃ . . .

majjhimaṃ . . . pañītaṃ, chandādhipeyyaṃ . . . viriyā-

dhipeyyaṃ . . . cittādhipeyyaṃ . . . vīmaṃsādhipe-

teyyaṃ . . . chandādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ

. . . pañītaṃ . . . viriyādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhi-

maṃ . . . pañītaṃ . . . cittādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-

jhimmaṃ . . . pañītaṃ . . . vīmaṃsādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . .

majjhimaṃ . . . pañītaṃ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā

tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetañitattaṃ: idaṃ

vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ?

¹ K. omits all . . . pe . . . See Dh. S. § 269.

² S^d here omits the following, ending as under paragraph (c), p. 287, then reverting to (b) above, contracts the next 5 replies into one paragraph.

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimāṇ . . . paṇitaṇ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṇ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṇ . . . cittādhīpateyyaṇ . . . vīmaṇsādhīpateyyaṇ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimāṇ . . . paṇitaṇ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimāṇ . . . paṇitaṇ . . . cittādhīpateyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimāṇ . . . paṇitaṇ . . . vīmaṇsādhīpateyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimāṇ . . . paṇitaṇ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo : idaṇ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ.

(a*—c*) Tattha katamaṇ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ ?

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ sasaṇkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ . . . somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ sasaṇkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ . . . upekhāsahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ . . . upekhāsahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ sasaṇkhārena hīnaṇ . . . majjhimāṇ . . . paṇitaṇ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṇ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṇ . . . cittādhīpateyyaṇ . . .¹ chandādhīpateyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimāṇ . . . paṇitaṇ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimāṇ . . . paṇitaṇ, cittādhīpateyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimāṇ . . . paṇitaṇ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiñ samaye pāṇātipātā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriya akaraṇaṇ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughātō : idaṇ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo : idaṇ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ.

(a) Tattha katamaṇ adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ . . . kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ . . . musāvādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ . . . surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ ?

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimāṇ . . . paṇitaṇ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṇ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṇ . . . cittādhīpateyyaṇ . . . vīmaṇsādhīpateyyaṇ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimāṇ . . . paṇitaṇ . . .

¹ All texts omit vīmaṇsādhīpateyyaṇ (in conjunction with consciousness which is ñāṇavippayuttaṇ).

viriyādhipeyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimaṇ . . . paṇītaṇ . . .
 cittādhipeyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimaṇ . . . paṇītaṇ . . .
 vīmaṇsādhipeyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimaṇ . . . paṇītaṇ,
 surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā viramantassa yā tasmiṇ
 samaye surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā ārati virati paṭi-
 virati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṇ anajjhāpatti velā-ana-
 tikkamo setughāto: idaṇ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamā-
 datthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ. Avasesā dhammā vera-
 maṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (b) avasesā dhammā
 cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (c) phasso vedanā . . .
 paggāho avikkhepo: idaṇ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamā-
 datthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ.

(a*) Tattha katamaṇ surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā
 veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ
 hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena
 . . . somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ . . . somanassa-
 sahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhā-
 sahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ . . . upekhāsahagataṇ ñāṇa-
 sampayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṇ ñāṇa-
 vippayuttaṇ . . . upekhāsahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ sasaṇ-
 khārena hīnaṇ . . . majjhimaṇ . . . paṇītaṇ . . . chandh-
 ādhipeyyaṇ . . . viriyādhipeyyaṇ . . . cittādhipe-
 teyyaṇ . . . chandhādhipeyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhimaṇ
 . . . paṇītaṇ . . . viriyādhipeyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . majjhi-
 maṇ . . . paṇītaṇ . . . cittādhipeyyaṇ hīnaṇ . . . maj-
 jhimaṇ . . . paṇītaṇ, surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā vira-
 mantassa yā tasmiṇ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā
 ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṇ anaj-
 jhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaṇ vuccati surāme-
 rayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ. Avasesā
 dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe (b*) . . . Avasesā
 dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe (c*) . . . phasso
 vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaṇ vuccati surāmeraya-
 majjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ
 hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ rūpārammaṇaṇ
 vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ'
 ārabhha, tasmiṇ samaye phasso¹ hoti . . . pe . . . avik-
 khepo hoti: ime dhammā sikkhā.

¹ S^d adds vedanā and omits pe.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ
hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena
. . . somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ . . . somanas-
sasahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhā-
sahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ . . . upekhāsahagataṇ ñāṇa-
sampayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṇ ñāṇa-
vippayuttaṇ . . . upekhāsahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ sasaṅ-
khārena, rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammāram-
maṇaṇ vā, yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabbhā ; tasmiṇ samaye phasso
hoti¹ . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti ; ime dhammā sikkhā.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti² . . . pe
. . . arūpūpapattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti . . . pe . . .³ lokut-
taraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacaya-gāmiṇ dīṭṭhiga-
tānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṇ pattiyaṇ, vivicc' eva
kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja
viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhīññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā
sikkhā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṆ.⁴

Pañca sikkhāpadāni : pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ,
adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, kāmesu micchācārā
veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, musāvādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ,
surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ.
Pañcannaṇ sikkhāpadānaṇ⁵ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
avyākātā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadham-
madhammā. Anupādinṇupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha - saṅki-
lesikā.

Savitakka-savicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā
siyā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena
bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

¹ So S^d.

² S^d gives nearly full text: the jhānas, and the arūpa-
jhānaṇ: sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma, &c.,
both ending as in preceding paragraph.

³ K. omits pe.

⁴ K. °bhājanīyaṇ.

⁵ S^d: pañcasikkhāpadānaṇ.

Ācayagāmino. Neva sekha nāsekha. Parittā; parittārammaṇā; majjhimā. Aniyatā. Na vattaḃbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggāḍhipatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattaḃbā uppāḍino ti.

Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Paccuppannārammaṇā.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā. Bahiddharammaṇā; anidassana-appaṭighā.

Na hetū; sahetukā; hetusampayuttā; na vattaḃbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetu, na vattaḃbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū; na hetū sahetukā. Sappaccayā; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokiyā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā; sāsavā; āsavavippayuttā, na vattaḃbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā; na vattaḃbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-sāsavā.

No saṅyojanā. . . . No ganthā. . . . No oghā. . . . No yogā. . . . No nīvaraṇā. . . . No parāmāsā. . . . Sārammaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasaṅsatṭhā; cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattino; cittasaṅsatṭha - samuṭṭhānā; cittasaṅsatṭha - samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno; cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino.

Bahirā; no upāḍā;¹ anupāḍiṇṇā.

No upāḍānā.² No kilesā. . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahe-tukā.

Savitakka-savicārā. Siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Kāmāvacarā; na rūpāvacarā; na³ arūpāvacarā; pariya-pannā. Aniyyanikā; aniyatā. Sa-uttarā. Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

SIKKHĀPADAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO CUDDASAMO.⁴

¹ K: nupāḍā. S^d: no' pāḍā.

² K: nupāḍānā. S^d: no' pāḍānā. ³ S^d omits na.

⁴ S^d omits Pañhāpucchakaṇ and samatto. K. omits cuddasamo. B. has niṭṭhito.

XV.

PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAṄGO.

CATASSO paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Atthe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dhamme ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra¹ dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra¹ dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā. Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Hetumhi ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Hetuphale ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Tatra² dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Ye dhammā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yehi dhammehi te dhammā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

¹ Sd : tattha, and always.

² Sd : yamhā dhammā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Jarāmarañe ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Jarāmarāṇa-samudaye ñāṇaṇ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Jarāmarāṇani-rodhe ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyaṇ paṭipadāya ñāṇaṇ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Jātiyaṇ ñāṇaṇ,¹ bhava ñāṇaṇ, upādāne ñāṇaṇ, taṇhāya ñāṇaṇ, vedanāya ñāṇaṇ, phasse ñāṇaṇ, saḷāyatane ñāṇaṇ, nāmarūpe ñāṇaṇ, viññāṇe ñāṇaṇ,¹ saṅkhāresu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Saṅkhārasamudaye ñāṇaṇ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Saṅkhāranirodhe ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyaṇ paṭipadāya ñāṇaṇ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tattha katamā dhammapaṭisambhidā?

Idha bhikkhu dhammaṇ jānāti suttaṇ geyyaṇ veyyākaraṇaṇ gāthaṇ² udānaṇ itivuttakaṇ jātaṇ abbhutadhammaṇ vedallaṇ :³ ayaṇ vuccati dhammapaṭisambhidā. So tassa tass' eva bhāsitassa atthaṇ jānāti : ayaṇ imassa bhāsitassa attho, ayaṇ imassa bhāsitassa attho ti : ayaṇ vuccati atthapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.⁴

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmaṇ samaye kāmāvaçaṇaṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ, rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā

¹ Sd inserts . . . pe . . .

² Sd : gāthā.

³ The 'Navangaṇ Buddhavacaṇaṇ.' See Vin. III, 8 ; M., I., 133 ; A. II., 7, 103, 108 ; P.P., 43, 62.

⁴ Both K. and Sd : °bhājanīyaṇ.

pan' ārabba, tasmiñ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇañ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesañ vipāke ñāṇañ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesañ dhammānañ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇañ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇañ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacarañ kusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti somanassasahagatañ ñāṇasampayuttañ sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatañ ñāṇavippayuttañ . . . somanassasahagatañ ñāṇavippayuttañ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatañ ñāṇasampayuttañ . . . upekhāsahagatañ ñāṇavippayuttañ . . . upekhāsahagatañ ñāṇavippayuttañ sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇañ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇañ vā yañ yañ vā pan' ārabba, tasmiñ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇañ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesañ vipāke ñāṇañ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesañ dhammānañ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇañ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇañ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiñ samaye rūpūpapattiya maggañ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikaṣiṇañ, tasmiñ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇañ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesañ vipāke ñāṇañ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesañ dhammānañ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇañ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇañ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā . . . pe¹ . . .

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . . S^d here repeats the formula giving the second-fourth, with first-fifth Jhānas in one and the same reply.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena bhāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṃ pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena bhāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā . . . pe . . .¹

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanasasahagataṃ dīṭhigatasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā akusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena bhāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . .

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . domanassasahagataṃ paṭighasampayuttaṃ . . . domanassasahagataṃ paṭighasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ vicikicchāsampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmaṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā akusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ, tasmaṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti upekhā hoti, cittaassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmaṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti

upekhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ . . . jīvāviññāṇaṃ uppaññaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti sukhasahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, sukhaṃ hoti, cittaassa ekaggaṭā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, sukhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmiṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā¹ vipākā manodhātu² uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittaassa ekaggaṭā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmiṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, pīti hoti, sukhaṃ hoti, cittaassa ekaggaṭā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmiṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino

¹ S^d omits this word here only. ² Cf. Dh. S. §§ 445 foll.

dhammā: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu . . . pe . . . ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . upekhindriyaṇ hoti ye vā . . . arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu . . . pe . . . ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṇ dhammānaṇ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ samaye rūpāpapattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṇ; tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṇ dhammānaṇ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena

ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.¹

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye arūpupapattiyā maggaṇ bhāveti sabbaso ākiṇcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññā-yatanasaññāsahagataṇ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ sabbaso ākiṇcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññā-yatanasaññāsahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati; tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṇ dhammānaṇ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṇ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ suññataṇ; tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṇ dhammānaṇ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.²

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

¹ There is no sign in any of the texts that the remaining Jhānas are here to be taken as read.

² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . sotaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ ; . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti dukkhasahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, dukkhaṃ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, dukkhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti, ye vā pana tasmiṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmiṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriyaṃ neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekhāsahagatā

¹ K. omits pe. S^d has it here only.

rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe¹ . . . manoviññāpadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññāpadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṇ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, viriyindriyaṇ hoti, samādhindriyaṇ hoti, manindriyaṇ hoti, upekhindriyaṇ hoti, jīvitindriyaṇ hoti ye va pana tasmiṇ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṇ dhammaṇaṇ paññatti hoti; tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakanīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye manoviññāpadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . pe . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . rūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti² kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . paṭhamaṇ . . . dutiyaṇ . . . tatiyaṇ . . . catutthaṇ . . . paṭhamaṇ . . . pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ . . . arūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṇ, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati; tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya nirut-

¹ K and B. give this answer in full.

² S^d omits the next six lines, continuing at sabbaso, &c.

tiyā tesaṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammanirut-
tābhilāpe ñānaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñānena tāni
ñānāni jānāti: imāni ñāpāni idam atthajotakāniti, ñāpesu
ñānaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭi-
sambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā kāmāvacarakusalato¹ catūsu ñāna-
sampayuttesu cittuppādesu, kiriyato catūsu ñānasampayut-
tesu cittuppādesu uppajjanti. Atthapaṭisambhidā etesu
ceva uppajjati catūsu ca maggesu catūsu ca phalesu
uppajjati.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANIYAṆ.²

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭi-
sambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.
Catunnaṃ paṭisambhidānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākata.

Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamā-
sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
nevavipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā; atthapaṭisambhidā
siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-
na-vipākadhammadhammā. Tisso paṭisambhidā anupādin-
ṇupādāniyā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā
siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā,³ atthapaṭi-
sambhidā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-
asaṅkilesikā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā savitakka-savicārā, atthapaṭisam-
bhidā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā
siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsaha-
gatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva das-
sanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā ācāyagāminiyo⁴ siyā neva
ācāyagāminiyo na apacāyagāminiyo; atthapaṭisambhidā

¹ S^d: kāmāvacaraṃ kusalato.

² K: °bhājanīyaṇ.

³ S^d adds asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā, omitting the rest of
the sentence.

⁴ B. and K. have the masculine plural throughout: °gāmino.

siyā ācayagāminī siyā apacayagāminī siyā neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī. Tisso paṭisambhidā neva sekḥā¹ nāsekḥā, atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sekḥā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekḥā nāsekḥā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā parittā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā parittā siyā appamāṇā. Niruttipaṭisambhidā parittārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhidā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā. Tisso paṭisambhidā majjhimā, atthapaṭisambhidā siyā majjhimā, siyā paṇitā. Tisso paṭisambhidā aniyatā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Niruttipaṭisambhidā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatini² ti pi; atthapaṭisambhidā na maggārammaṇā, siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatini³ siyā na vattabbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatini ti pi; dve paṭisambhidā siyā maggārammaṇā, na maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatiniyo⁴ siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggādhipatiniyo⁴ ti pi.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattabbā uppādinīyo⁵ ti; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinī.

Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Niruttipaṭisambhidā paccuppannārammaṇā; dve paṭisambhidā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā. Niruttipaṭisambhidā bahiddhārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhidā siyā ajjhata⁶rammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā. Anidassana-appaṭighā.

Hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā, hetū ceva sahetukā ca, hetū ceva hetusampayuttā ca, na vattabbā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū ahetukā ti pi. Sappaccayā; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā. Tisso paṭisambhidā lokiya; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Tisso paṭisambhidā sāsavā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Āsavavippayuttā. Tisso

¹ B., K. and S^d have this plural.

² K.: °patino. ³ So S^d and K. ⁴ B. and K.: °patino.

⁵ B. and K.: uppādinō.

paṭisambhidā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsava cāti, sāsava ceva no ca āsavā; atthapaṭisambhidā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsava cāti, siyā sāsava ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā sāsava ceva no ca āsavā ti. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi. Tisso paṭisambhidā āsavavippayutta-sāsava; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsava siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsava.¹

No saṃyojanā. . . . No ganthā. . . . No oghā. . . . No yogā. . . . No nīvaraṇā. . . . No parāmāsā. . . . Sārammaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittaśaṅsatthā; cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittaśahabhuno; cittānuparivattino; cittaśaṅsatthā-samuṭṭhānā; cittaśaṅsatthā-samuṭṭhānā-sahabhuno, cittaśaṅsatthā-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā; no upādā²; anupādiṇā.

No upādānā.³ . . .

No kilesā. . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā savitakkā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Tisso paṭisambhidā savicārā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sappitika siyā appitika. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā na sukhāsahagatā. Siyā upekkhāsahagatā,⁴ siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā kāmāvacarā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Na rūpāvacarā. Na arūpāvacarā. Tisso paṭisambhidā pariyāpannā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā. Tisso paṭisambhidā anīyyānikā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā niyyānikā siyā anīyyānikā. Tisso paṭisambhidā aniyatā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Tisso paṭisambhidā sa-uttarā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.⁵

PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAṄGO SAMMATTO PANNARASAMO.⁶

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . here.

² K. and Sp: nupādā.

³ K. and S^d: nupādānā.

⁴ S^d omits these two words.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ K. omits pannarasamo. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes nitthito.

XVI.

ÑAṆAVIBHAṄGO.

(Mātikā.)

Ekavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

Pañcaviññāṇā

na hetu

ahetukā

hetuvippayuttā

sappaccayā

saṅkhata

arūpā

lokiyā

sāsavā

saṅyojaniyā

ganthaniyā

oghaniyā

yoganiyā

nīvaraniyā

parāmaṭṭhā

upādāniyā

saṅkilesikā

avyākata

sārammaṇā

acetasikā

vipākā

upādinn' upādāniyā

asaṅkilittha-saṅkilesikā

na savitakka-savicārā

na avitakka-vicāramattā

avitakka-avicārā

na pītisahagatā

neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā

neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā

neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino

neva sekhā nāsekhā
 parittā
 kāmāvacarā
 na rūpāvacarā
 na arūpāvacarā
 pariyāpannā
 no apariyāpannā
 aniyatā¹
 aniyyānikā
 uppannamanoviññāṇa-viññeyyā²
 aniccā
 jarābhibhūtā.

Pañca viññāṇā

uppannavatthukā uppannārammaṇā
 pure-jātavatthukā pure-jātārammaṇā
 ajjhattikavatthukā bāhirārammaṇā
 asambhinnavatthukā asambhinnārammaṇā
 nānāvatthukā nānārammaṇā
 na³ aññamaññassa gocaravisaṇṇaṃ paccanubhonti
 na asamannāhārā uppajjanti
 na amanasikārā uppajjanti
 na abbokkṇā uppajjanti
 na apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjanti
 na aññamaññassa samanantarā uppajjanti.

Pañca viññāṇā anābhogā.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci⁴ dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti
 aññatra abhinipātamattā.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kañci
 dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci⁵ iriyāpathaṃ kappeti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kañci⁵ iriyā-
 pathaṃ kappeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaṃ na vacīkammaṃ
 paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kāyakam-
 maṃ na vacīkammaṃ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalaṃ dhammaṃ samā-
 diyati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kusalā-
 kusalaṃ dhammaṃ samādiyati.

¹ Sd omits.

² B. uppannāmanoviññāṇa°.

³ Sd omits na.

⁴ So Sd, but kiñci in next sentence. B: kiñci.

⁵ Sd and B: kiñci.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na upapajjati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na cavati na upapajjati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.

Yāthāvakavatthuvibhāvanā¹ paññā.

Evam ekavidhena ñāṇavatthū.

Duvidhena ñāṇavatthū :

lokiyā	}	paññā,
lokuttarā		
kenaci viññeyyā	}	paññā,
kenaci na viññeyyā		
sāsava	}	paññā,
anāsava		
āsavavippayutta-sāsavā	}	paññā,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavā		
saṃyojanīyā	}	paññā, ²
asaṃyojanīyā		
saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojanīyā	}	paññā,
saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojanīyā		
ganthaniyā	}	paññā, ²
aganthaniyā		
ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā	}	paññā,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā		
oghanīyā	}	paññā,
anoghanīyā		
oghavippayutta-oghanīyā	}	paññā,
oghavippayutta-anoghanīyā		
yoganiyā	}	paññā, ³
ayoganiyā		
yogavippayutta-yoganiyā	}	paññā,
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā		
nīvaraṇīyā	}	paññā, ³
anīvaraṇīyā		
nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇīyā	}	paññā,
nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇīyā		

¹ S^d : yāvāthākavatthū°, but cf. p. 322. K : yāthāvatthavibhāvanā.

² S^d omits this alternative.

³ So also S^d.

parāmaṭṭhā } paññā,¹
 aparāmaṭṭhā }
 parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā } paññā,
 parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā }
 upādinṇā } paññā,
 anupādinṇā }
 upādāniyā } paññā,
 anupādāniyā }
 upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā } paññā,
 upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā }
 saṅkilesikā } paññā,
 asaṅkilesikā }
 kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā } paññā,
 kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikā }
 savitakkā } paññā,
 avitakkā }
 savicārā } paññā,
 avicārā }
 sappītikā } paññā,
 appītikā }
 pītisahagatā } paññā,¹
 na pītisahagatā }
 sukhāsahagatā } paññā,
 na sukhāsahagatā }
 upekhāsahagatā } paññā,
 na upekhāsahagatā }
 kāmāvacarā } paññā,
 na kāmāvacarā }
 rūpāvacarā } paññā,
 na rūpāvacarā }
 arūpāvacarā } paññā,
 na arūpāvacarā }
 pariyāpannā } paññā,
 aparīyāpannā }
 niyyānikā } paññā,
 anīyyānikā }
 niyatā } paññā,
 aniyatā }
 sa-uttarā } paññā,
 anuttarā }
 atthajāpikā } paññā,
 jāpitatthā }

Evam duvidhena ñāṇavatthu.

¹ S^d omits this alternative.

Tividhena ñāṇavattthu :

cintāmayā ¹	}	paññā,
sutamayā		
bhāvanāmayā		
dānamayā	}	paññā,
sīlamayā		
bhāvanāmayā		
adhisīle	}	paññā,
adhicitte ²		
adhipaññāya		
āyakosallaṇ	}	
apāyakosallaṇ		
upāyakosallaṇ,		
vipākā	}	paññā,
vipākadhammadhammā		
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā		
upādiṇṇupādāniyā	}	paññā,
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā		
anupādiṇṇā-anupādāniyā		
savitakka-savicārā	}	paññā,
avitakka-vicaramattā		
avitakka-avicārā		
pīṭisahagatā	}	paññā,
sukhasahagatā		
upekhāsahagatā		
ācāyagāminī	}	paññā,
apacāyagāminī		
neva ācāyagāminī na apacāyagāminī		
sekhā	}	paññā,
asekhā		
neva sekhā nāsekhā		
parittā	}	paññā,
mahaggatā		
appamāṇā		
parittārammaṇā	}	paññā,
mahaggatārammaṇā		
appamāṇārammaṇā		
maggārammaṇā	}	paññā,
maggahetukā		
maggādhipatini		
uppaññā	}	paññā,
anuppannā		
uppadini		

¹ S^d : cittāmayā.

² S^o : adhicittena.

atitā	}	paññā,
anāgatā		
paccuppaññā		
atitārammaṇa	}	paññā,
anāgatārammaṇā		
paccuppannārammaṇā		
ajjhata	}	paññā,
bahiddhā		
ajjhatabahiddhā		
ajjhata	}	paññā.
bahiddhārammaṇā		
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā		

Savitakka-savicārā paññā :

atthi	{	vipākā
	{	vipākadhammadhammā
	{	neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi	{	upādiṇṇupādāniyā
	{	anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
	{	anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
atthi	{	pīṭisahagatā
	{	sukhasahagatā
	{	upekhāsahagatā,
atthi	{	ācayagāminī
	{	apacayagāminī
	{	neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
atthi	{	sekhā
	{	asekhā
	{	neva sekhā nāsekhā,
atthi	{	parittā
	{	mahaggatā
	{	appamāṇā,
atthi	{	parittārammaṇā
	{	mahaggatārammaṇā
	{	appamāṇārammaṇā,
atthi	{	maggārammaṇā
	{	maggahetukā
	{	maggādhipatī,
atthi	{	uppannā
	{	anuppannā
	{	uppādinī,
atthi	{	atitā
	{	anāgatā
	{	paccuppannā,

- atthi { atitārammaṇā
 anāgatārammaṇā
 paccuppannārammaṇā,
 atthi { ajjhata
 bahiddhā
 ajjhatabahiddhā,
 atthi { ajjhataārammaṇā
 bahiddhārammaṇā
 ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā.

Avitakka-vicāramattā paññā :

- atthi { vipākā
 vipākadhammadhammā
 neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
 atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyā
 anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
 anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
 atthi { ācayagāmini
 apacayagāmini
 neva ācayagāmini na apacayagāmini,
 atthi { sekhā
 asekhā
 neva sekhā nāsekhā,
 atthi { uppannā
 anuppannā
 uppādinī,
 atthi { atitā
 anāgatā
 paccuppannā,
 atthi { ajjhata
 bahiddhā
 ajjhatabahiddhā.

Avitakka-avicārā paññā :

- atthi { vipākā
 vipākadhammadhammā
 neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
 atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyā
 anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
 anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
 atthi { pītisahagatā
 sukhāsahagatā
 upekhāsahagatā,
 atthi { ācayagāmini
 apacayagāmini
 neva ācayagāmini na apacayagāmini,

- atthi { sekhā
asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,
atthi { parittārammaṇā
mahaggatārammaṇā
appamānārammaṇā,
atthi { maggārammaṇā
maggahetukā
maggādhīpatinī,
atthi { uppannā
anuppannā
uppādinī,
atthi { atītā
anāgatā
paccuppannā,
atthi { atītārammaṇā
anāgatārammaṇā
paccuppannārammaṇā,
atthi { ajjhata
bahiddhā
ajjhatabahiddhā,
atthi { ajjhataārammaṇā
bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā.

Pīṭisahagatā paññā . . . pe¹ . . . sukkasahagatā paññā :

- atthi { vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā
neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
atthi { savitakka-savicārā
avitakka-vicāramattā
avitakka-avicārā,
atthi { ācayagāminī
apacayagāminī
neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
atthi { sekhā
asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,
atthi { parittā
mahaggatā
appamāṇā,

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . .

- atthi { parittārammaṇā
mahaggatārammaṇā
appamaṇārammaṇā,
atthi { maggārammaṇā
maggahetukā
maggādhipatini,
atthi { uppannā
anuppannā
uppādinī,
atthi { atitā
anāgatā
paccuppannā,
atthi { atitārammaṇā
anāgatārammaṇā
paccuppannā,
atthi { ajjhata
bahiddhā
ajjhatabahiddhā,
atthi { ajjhataārammaṇā
bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā.

Upekhāsahagatā paññā :

- atthi { vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi { upādiṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
atthi { ācayagāmini
apacayagāmini
neva ācayagāmini na apacayagāmini,
atthi { sekhā
asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,
atthi { parittā
mahaggatā
appamaṇā,
atthi { parittārammaṇā
mahaggatārammaṇā
appamaṇārammaṇā,
atthi { maggārammaṇā
maggahetukā
maggādhipatini,

atthi {
 uppannā
 anuppannā
 uppādinī,
 atthi {
 atītā
 anāgatā
 paccuppannā,
 atthi {
 atītārammaṇā
 anāgatārammaṇā
 paccuppannārammaṇā,
 atthi {
 ajjhata
 bahiddhā
 ajjhatabhiddhā,
 atthi {
 ajjhatarammaṇā
 bahiddhārammaṇā
 ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā.

Evam tividhena ñānavatthu.

Catubbidhena ñānavatthu :

kammasakataṃ
 saccānulomikaṃ
 maggasaṃgissa
 phalasaṃgissa } ñāṇaṃ,
 dukkhe
 dukkhasamudaye
 dukkhanirodhe
 dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya } ñāṇaṃ,
 kāmāvacarā
 rūpāvacarā
 arūpāvacarā } paññā,
 apariyāpannā
 dhamme
 anvaye
 paricce
 sammati } ñāṇaṃ.

Atthi paññā :

{ ācayāya no apacayāya
 apacayāya no ācayāya
 ācayāya ceva apacayāya ca
 neva ācayāya no apacayāya ;
 { nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya
 paṭivedhāya no nibbidāya
 nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca
 neva nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya ;

hānabhāginī	}	paññā.
ṭhitibhāginī		
visesabhāginī		
nibbedhabhāginī		
catasso paṭisambhidā,		
catasso paṭipadā, ¹		
cattāri ārammaṇāni,		
jarāmarañe	}	ñāṇaṇ, ²
jarāmarañasamudaye		
jarāmarāṇanīrodhe		
jarāmarāṇanīrodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya		
jātiyā ñāṇaṇ . . . pe ³ . . .		
bhave ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
upādāne ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
taṇhāya ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
vedanāya ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
phassee ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
saḷāyatane ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
nāmarūpe ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
viññāṇe ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
saṅkhāresu	}	ñāṇaṇ.
saṅkhārasamudaye		
saṅkhāranīrodhe		
saṅkhāranīrodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya		

Evaṇ catubbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

pañcangiko sammāsamādhi
pañcaññāpiko sammāsamādhi.⁴

Evaṇ pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu :

chasu abhiññāsu paññā.⁵

Evaṇ chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Sattavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

satta sattari⁶ ñāṇavatthūni.

Evaṇ sattavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

¹ S^d omits these.

² Cf. S. II, 56-59.

³ K. omits pe throughout.

⁴ S^d inverts the order of these two groups, but not below (p. 384).

⁵ K. omits paññā.

⁶ B: sattati. Cf. S. II, 59, 60.

Aṭṭhavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

catūsu¹ maggesu, catūsu¹ phalesu paññā.
Evaṃ aṭṭhavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Navavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

navasu anupubbavihārasamāpattiṃ paññā.
Evaṃ navavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Dasavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi
samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭi-
jānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ
pavatteti.

Katamāni dasa ?

Idha Tathāgato thānaṃ ca thānato atthānaṃ ca at-
thānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato thānaṃ
ca thānato atthānaṃ ca atthānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti,
idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ
āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu
sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppan-
nānaṃ kammaṣamādānānaṃ thānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato atītānāgatapaccup-
pannānaṃ kammaṣamādānānaṃ thānaso hetuso vipākaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgata-
balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ
paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ
pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sabbatthagāminīṃ paṭi-
padaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sabbat-
thagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi
tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma
Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ
nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato anekadhātavaṃ nānādhātavaṃ
lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato aneka-
dhātavaṃ nānādhātavaṃ lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi
tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma
Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ
nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sattānaṃ nanā-

dhimuttikataṇ yathābhūtaṇ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṇ hoti, yaṇ balaṇ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṇ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṇ nadati brahmacakkaṇ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṇ Tathāgato parasattānaṇ parapuggalānaṇ indriyaparopariyattaṇ yathābhūtaṇ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato parasattānaṇ parapuggalānaṇ indriyaparopariyattaṇ yathābhūtaṇ pajānāti: idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṇ hoti, yaṇ balaṇ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṇ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṇ nadati brahmacakkaṇ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṇ Tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattinaṇ¹ saṅkilesaṇ vodānaṇ vuṭṭhānaṇ yathābhūtaṇ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattinaṇ saṅkilesaṇ² vodānaṇ vuṭṭhānaṇ³ yathābhūtaṇ pajānāti; idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṇ hoti, yaṇ balaṇ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṇ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṇ nadati brahmacakkaṇ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṇ Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiṇ yathābhūtaṇ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiṇ yathābhūtaṇ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṇ hoti, yaṇ balaṇ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṇ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṇ nadati brahmacakkaṇ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṇ Tathāgato sattānaṇ cutūpapātaṇ yathābhūtaṇ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sattānaṇ cutūpapātaṇ yathābhūtaṇ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṇ hoti, yaṇ balaṇ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṇ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṇ nadati brahmacakkaṇ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṇ Tathāgato āsavānaṇ khayaṇ yathābhūtaṇ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato āsavānaṇ khayaṇ yathābhūtaṇ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṇ hoti, yaṇ balaṇ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṇ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṇ nadati brahmacakkaṇ pavatteti.

Imāni dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṇ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṇ nadati brahmacakkaṇ pavatteti.

Evam dasavidhena nāṇavatthū.

MĀTIKA.⁴

¹ B. and K: "vimokkha".

² S^d: "pattīnasaṅkilesaṇ".

³ S^d: vuṭṭhānaṇ.

⁴ S^d: mātikaṇ.

Na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhontīti: cakkhaviññāpassa gocaravisayaṃ sotaviññāpaṃ na paccanubhoti, sotaviññāpassa gocaravisayaṃ pi¹ cakkhaviññāpaṃ na paccanubhoti; cakkhaviññāpassa gocaravisayaṃ ghānaviññāpaṃ na paccanubhoti, ghānaviññāpassa gocaravisayaṃ pi cakkhaviññāpaṃ na paccanubhoti; cakkhaviññāpassa gocaravisayaṃ jivhāviññāpaṃ

¹ B. and K: °visayan pi throughout.

na paccanubhoti, jivhāviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi cakkhuviññāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti; cakkhuviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṇ kāyaviññāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti, kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi cakkhuviññāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti; sotaviññāṇassa . . . pe¹ . . . ghānaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṇ cakkhuviññāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti, cakkhuviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti. Kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṇ sotaviññāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti, sotaviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti; kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṇ ghānaviññāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti, ghānaviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti; kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṇ jivhāviññāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti, jivhāviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāṇaṇ na paccanubhoti.

Na asamanāhārā² uppajjantīti: samannāharantassa uppajjanti.

Na amanasikārā uppajjantīti: manasikarantassa uppajjanti.

Na abbokiṇṇā uppajjantīti: na paṭipāṭiyā uppajjanti.

Na apubbaṇ acaṛimaṇ uppajjantīti: na ekakkhaṇe uppajjanti.

Na aññamaññassa samanantarā uppajjantīti: cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā sotaviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati, sotaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā ghānaviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati, ghānaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā jivhāviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati, jivhāviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā kāyaviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati, kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati. Sotaviññāṇassa . . . pe³ . . . ghānaviññāṇassa . . . jivhāviññāṇassa . . . kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati, cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā sotaviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati, sotaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā ghānaviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati, ghānaviñ-

¹ K. omits.

² S^d: samannā°.

³ K. and S^d omit.

ñāpassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā jivhāviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati, jivhāviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati.

Pañca viññāṇā anābhogā¹ ti: pañcannaṇ viññāṇaṇ natthi āvajjanā vā ābhogo vā samannāhāro vā manasikāro vā.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² dhammaṇ paṭivijānātīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² dhammaṇ paṭivijānāti. Aññatra abhinipātamattā ti: aññatra āpāthamattā.

Pañcaññaṇ viññāṇaṇ samanantarā pi na kañci² dhammañ paṭivijānātīti: pañcannaṇ viññāṇaṇ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kañci² dhammaṇ paṭivijānāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² iriyāpathaṇ kappetīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² iriyāpathaṇ kappeti gamanaṇ vā thānaṇ vā nisajjaṇ vā seyyaṇ vā.

Pañcannaṇ viññāṇaṇ samanantarā pi na kañci² iriyāpathaṇ kappetīti: pañcannaṇ viññāṇaṇ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kañci² iriyāpathaṇ kappeti gamanaṇ vā thānaṇ vā nisajjaṇ vā seyyaṇ vā.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaṇ na vacīkammaṇ paṭṭhapetīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaṇ na vacīkammaṇ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcannaṇ viññāṇaṇ samanantarā pi na kāyakammaṇ na vacīkammaṇ paṭṭhapetīti: pañcannaṇ viññāṇaṇ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kāyakammaṇ na vacīkammaṇ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalaṇ dhammaṇ samādiyatīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalaṇ dhammaṇ samādiyati.

Pañcannaṇ viññāṇaṇ samanantarā pi na kusalākusalaṇ dhammaṇ samādiyatīti: pañcannaṇ viññāṇaṇ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kusalākusalaṇ dhammaṇ samādiyati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhātīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcannaṇ viññāṇaṇ samanantarā pi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhātīti: pañcannaṇ

¹ Sd: abhogo.

² Sd and B: kiñci.

viññāṇaṇ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na upajjatīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcannaṇ viññāṇaṇ samanantarā pi na cavati na uppajjatīti: pañcannaṇ viññāṇaṇ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṇ passatīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṇ passati.

Pañcannaṇ viññāṇaṇ samanantarā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṇ passatīti: pañcannaṇ viññāṇaṇ samantarā manodhātuyā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṇ passati.

Evay yāthāvatthavibhāvanā¹ paññā.

Evay ekavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

एकाग्र.²

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā lokiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā lokuttarā paññā.

Sabbā 'va paññā kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā sāsavā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anāsavā paññā.³

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā saṇyojaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaṇyojaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate⁴ paññā saṇyojanavippayutta-saṇyojaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā saṇyojanavippayutta-asāṇyojaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aganthaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā oghaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anoghaniyā paññā.

¹ Sd: yathāvakāvatthuvibhāvanā. B: yāthāvakā°.

² K. omits.

³ Sd omits paññā.

⁴ Sd kusalāvyākatesu.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā oghavippayutta-oghaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā oghavippayutta-anoghaniyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā yoganiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ayoganiyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā yogavippayutta-yoganiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā nīvaraṇiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu maggesu paññā anīvaraṇiyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmaṭṭhā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aparāmaṭṭhā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā upādiṇṇā paññā; tīsu bhūmīsu kusale¹ tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādiṇṇā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā upādāniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādāniyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā saṅkilesikā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaṅkilesikā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikā paññā.

Vitakkasampayuttā paññā savitakkā paññā; vitakkavippayuttā paññā avitakkā paññā.

Vicārasampayuttā paññā savicārā paññā; vicāravippayuttā paññā avicārā paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā sappītikā paññā; pītivippayuttā paññā appītikā paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā pītisahagatā paññā; pītivippayuttā paññā na pītisahagatā paññā.

¹ S^d: kusalesu.

viññāṇaṇ aniccan ti vā, yaṇ evarūpiṇ anulomikaṇ khantiṇ diṭṭhiṇ ruciṇ mutiṇ pekkhaṇ dhammanijjhānakhantiṇ parato assutvā paṭilabhati: ayaṇ vuccati cintāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā sutamayā paññā?

Yogavihitesu vā kammāyatanesu yogavihitesu vā sippāyatanesu yogavihitesu vā vijjaṭṭhānesu kammassakataṇ vā saccānulomikaṇ vā: rūpaṇ aniccan ti vā: vedanā aniccā ti vā: saññā aniccā ti vā: saṅkhārā aniccā ti vā: viññāṇaṇ aniccan ti vā, yaṇ evarūpiṇ anulomikaṇ khantiṇ diṭṭhiṇ ruciṇ mutiṇ pekkhaṇ dhammanijjhānakhantiṇ parato sutvā paṭilabhati: ayaṇ vuccati sutamayā paññā.

Sabbā pi samāpannassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā dānamavā paññā?

Dānaṇ ārabba dānādhigaccha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati dānamayā paññā.

Tattha katamā silamayā paññā?

Silaṇ ārabba sīlādhigaccha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati silamayā paññā.

Sabbā pi samāpannassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā adhisile paññā?

Pāṭimokkhasaṇvarasaṇvutassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati adhisile paññā.

Tattha katamā adhicitte paññā?

Rūpāvacara-arūpāvacarasamāpatṭiṇ samāpajjantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati adhicitte paññā.

Tattha katamā adhipaññāya paññā? Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā: ayaṇ vuccati adhipaññāya paññā.

Tattha katamaṇ āyakosallaṇ?

Ime dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā na uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā pahiyanti; ime vā pana ime¹ dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṇvattantīti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . .

¹ So S^d., B. and K. have: ime vā pana me dhamme, but in the Corrigenda K. has me (ime).

amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṇ¹ vuccati āyako-sallaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ apāyakosallaṇ?

Ime dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā na uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā nirujjhanti; ime vā pana dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṇvattantīti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṇ vuccati apāyakosallaṇ.

Sabbā pi tatr' upāyā paññā upāyakosallaṇ.

Catūsu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā vipākā paññā. Catūsu bhūmīsu kusale paññā vipākadhammadhammā paññā. Tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā upādiṇṇupādāniyā paññā. Tīsu bhūmīsu kusale,² tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā anupādiṇṇ' upādāniyā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā paññā.

Vitakkavicārasampayuttā paññā savitakka - savicārā paññā. Vitakkavippayuttā vicārasampayuttā paññā avitakka-vicāramattā paññā. Vitakkavicāravippayuttā paññā avitakka-avicārā paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā pītisahagatā paññā. Sukhasampayuttā paññā sukhasahagatā paññā. Upekhāsampayuttā paññā upekhāsahagatā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusale paññā ācayagāminī paññā. Catūsu bhūmīsu paññā apacayagāminī paññā. Tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī paññā.

Catūsu maggesu tīsu phalesu paññā sekhā paññā. Uparitthime arahattaphale paññā asekhā paññā. Tīsu bhūmīsu kusale, tīsu bhūmīsu vipāke,³ tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva sekhā nāsekhā paññā.

Kāmāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā parittā paññā. Rūpāvacara - arūpāvacarakusalāvyākate⁴ paññā mahaggatā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā appamāṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittārammaṇā paññā?

¹ S^d: ayaṇ.

² S^d: kusalesu.

³ So S^d. and B. K. omits these last three words.

⁴ K and B: rūpāvacarārūpāvacara°.

Paritte dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā mahaggaṭārammaṇā paññā?

Mahaggaṭe dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati mahaggaṭārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamaṇārammaṇā paññā?

Appamaṇe dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati appamaṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggārammaṇā paññā?

Ariyamaggaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati maggārammaṇā paññā.

Catūsu maggesu paññā maggaḥetukā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggādhīpatinī paññā?

Ariyamaggaṇ adhipatiṇ karitvā yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati maggādhīpatinī paññā.

Catūsu bhūmisu vipāke paññā siyā uppannā siyā uppādinī, na vattaḇbā anuppannā ti. Catūsu bhūmisu kusale, tisu bhūmisu kiriyāvyaḱate paññā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattaḇbā uppādinī ti.

Sabbā va paññā siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā atitārammaṇā paññā?

Atite dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati atitārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā anāgaṭārammaṇā paññā?

Anāgate dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati anāgaṭārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā paccuppannārammaṇā paññā?

Paccuppanne dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati paccuppannārammaṇā paññā.

Sabbā va paññā siyā ajjhataṭā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Tattha katamā ajjhataṭārammaṇā paññā?

Ajjhatte dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā

... pe ... amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati ajjhattārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā bahiddhārammaṇā paññā?

Bahiddhā dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā ... pe ... amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati bahiddhārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā paññā?

Ajjhattabahiddhā dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā ... pe ... amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā paññā.

Evay tividhena nāṇavatthu.

TIKAṆ.¹

Tattha katamaṇ kammassakataṇ nāṇaṇ?

Atthi dinnāṇ, atthi yiṭṭhaṇ, atthi hutaṇ, atthi sukata-dukkaṭānaṇ kammānaṇ phalavipāko, atthi ayaṇ loko, atthi paro loko,² atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṇ ca lokaṇ paraṇ ca lokaṇ sayaṇ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti: yā evarūpā paññā pajānanā ... pe ... amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: idaṇ³ vuccati kammassakataṇ nāṇaṇ. Thapetvā saccānulomikaṇ nāṇaṇ sabba pi sāsava kusalā paññā kammassakataṇ nāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ saccānulomikaṇ nāṇaṇ?

Rūpaṇ aniccan ti vā vedanā aniccā ti vā saññā aniccā ti vā saṅkhārā aniccā ti vā viññānaṇ aniccan ti vā yā evarūpā anulomikā khanti⁴ ditṭhi ruci muti pekkhā dhammanijjhānakhanti: idaṇ vuccati saccānulomikaṇ nāṇaṇ.

Catūsu maggesu paññā maggasaṃgaṇṇissa nāṇaṇ.

Catūsu phalesu paññā phalasaṃgaṇṇissa nāṇaṇ.

Maggasaṃgaṇṇissa nāṇaṇ dukkhe p' etaṇ nāṇaṇ dukkhasamudaye p' etaṇ nāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhe p' etaṇ nāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṇ nāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhe nāṇaṇ?

Dukkhaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā ... pe ... amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: idaṇ vuccati dukkhe nāṇaṇ. Dukkhasamudayaṇ ārabba ... pe ... dukkhanirodhaṇ ārabba ... pe ... dukkhanirodhagā-

¹ K. omits.

² S^d and B: paraloko.

³ S^d: ayaṇ.

⁴ B: evarūpī. S^d: anulomikaṇ khantiṇ ditṭhiṇ, &c.

miniṇ paṭipadaṇ¹ arabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṇ paṭipadāya ñāṇaṇ.

Kāmāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā kāmāvacarā paññā. Rūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā rūpāvacarā paññā. Arūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā arūpāvacarā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā apariyāpannā paññā.

Tattha katamaṇ dhamme ñāṇaṇ ?

Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā dhamme ñāṇaṇ.

So iminā dhammena ñātena diṭṭhena pattena viditena pariyoḡālhena atitānāgate nayaṇ neti² ye hi keci atītam addhānaṇ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaṇ abbhāññiṇsu dukkhasamudayaṇ abbhāññiṇsu dukkhanirodhaṇ abbhāññiṇsu dukkhanirodhagāminiṇ paṭipadaṇ abbhāññiṇsu, imaṇ yeva te dukkhaṇ abbhāññiṇsu, imaṇ yeva te dukkhasamudayaṇ abbhāññiṇsu, imaṇ yeva te dukkhanirodhaṇ abbhāññiṇsu, imaṇ yeva te dukkhanirodhagāminiṇ paṭipadaṇ abbhāññiṇsu. Ye hi pi keci anāgatam addhānaṇ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaṇ abhi jānissanti dukkhasamudayaṇ abhi jānissanti dukkhanirodhaṇ abhi jānissanti dukkhanirodhagāminiṇ paṭipadaṇ abhi jānissanti, imaṇ yeva te dukkhaṇ abhi jānissanti, imaṇ yeva te dukkhasamudayaṇ abhi jānissanti, imaṇ yeva te dukkhanirodhaṇ abhi jānissanti, imaṇ yeva te dukkhanirodhagāminiṇ paṭipadaṇ abhi jānissanti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati anvaye ñāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ paricce ñāṇaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu parasattānaṇ parapuggalānaṇ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti: sarāgaṇ vā cittaṇ: sarāgaṇ cittaṇ ti pajānāti, vitarāgaṇ vā cittaṇ: vitarāgaṇ cittaṇ ti pajānāti: sadosaṇ vā cittaṇ: sadosaṇ cittaṇ ti pajānāti, vitadosaṇ vā cittaṇ . . . pe . . . samohaṇ vā cittaṇ . . . vitamohaṇ vā cittaṇ . . . saṅkhittaṇ vā cittaṇ . . . vikkhittaṇ vā cittaṇ . . . mahaggataṇ vā cittaṇ . . . amahaggataṇ vā cittaṇ . . . sā-uttaraṇ vā cittaṇ . . . anuttaraṇ vā cittaṇ . . . samāhitaṇ vā cittaṇ . . . asamāhitaṇ vā cittaṇ . . . vimuttaṇ vā cittaṇ: vimuttaṇ cittaṇ ti pajānāti, avimuttaṇ vā cittaṇ: avimuttaṇ cittaṇ ti pajānāti: yā tattha

¹ S°: °gāminipaṭipadaṇ.

² Sd: atitānāgate naye iti: ye hi, &c.

³ K. and B. omit pi.

paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: idaṇ vuccati paricce ñāṇaṇ.

Thapetvā dhamme ñāṇaṇ,¹ anvaye ñāṇaṇ, paricce ñāṇaṇ, avasesā paññā sammattiñāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamā paññā ācayāya no apacayāya?

Kāmāvacarakusale paññā ācayāya no apacayāya. Catūsu maggesu paññā apacayāya no ācayāya. Rūpāvacara-arūpāvacarakusale² paññā ācayāya ceva apacayāya ca. Avasesā paññā neva ācayāya no apacayāya.

Tattha katamā paññā nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya?

Yāya paññāya kāmesu vītarāgo hoti, na ca abhiññāyo paṭivijjhati na ca saccāni: ayaṇ vuccati paññā nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya.

Sveva paññāya kāmesu vītarāgo samāno abhiññāyo paṭivijjhati, na ca saccāni: ayaṇ vuccati paññā paṭivedhāya no nibbidāya.

Catūsu maggesu paññā nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca. Avasesā paññā neva nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya.

Tattha katamā hānabhāginī paññā?

Paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhi³ kāmasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati tṭhithāginī paññā. Avitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā⁴ saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasanhitā⁵ nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Dutiyassa jhānassa lābhiṇ vitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati tṭhithāginī paññā. Upekkhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasanhitā⁴ paññā.

Tatiyassa jhānassa lābhiṇ pītisahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati tṭhithāginī paññā. Adukkhamasukhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesa-

¹ S^d repeats thapetvā in all three clauses.

² K: rūpāvacarārūpāvacara°.

³ B: lābhi throughout. S^d: lābhi throughout.

⁴ S^d: nibbidāya sahagatā throughout.

⁵ K: °sañhitā, and B: °saññitā, throughout.

bhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsaḥagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasanḥitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Catutthassa jhānassa lābhiṇ sukhasaḥagatā¹ saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati tṭhitibhāgini paññā. Ākāśānañcāyatanasaḥagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsaḥagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasanḥitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Ākāśānañcāyatanassa lābhiṇ rūpasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati tṭhitibhāgini paññā. Viññāṇañcāyatanasaḥagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsaḥagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasanḥitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Viññāṇañcāyatanassa lābhiṇ ākāśānañcāyatanasaḥagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati tṭhitibhāgini paññā. Ākiñcaññāyatanasaḥagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsaḥagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasanḥitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābhiṇ viññāṇañcāyatanasaḥagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati tṭhitibhāgini paññā. Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaḥagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsaḥagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasanḥitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Tattha katamā catasso paṭisambhidā?

Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā. Atthe ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dhamme ñāṇaṇ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra² dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā. Imā catasso paṭisambhidā.

Tattha katamā catasso paṭipadā?

Dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā, dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā?

¹ S^d: upekhā sukhasaḥagatā. B: upekkhāsaḥagatā.

² S^d: tattha.

Kicchena kasirena samādhin uppādentassa dandhaṇ taṇṭhānaṇ¹ abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā?

Kicchena kasirena samādhin uppādentassa khippaṇ taṇṭhānaṇ² abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā?

Akicchena akasirena samādhin uppādentassa dandhaṇ taṇṭhānaṇ¹ abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā?

Akicchena akasirena samādhin uppādentassa khippaṇ taṇṭhānaṇ¹ abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri ārammaṇāni?

Parittā parittārammaṇā paññā, parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā, appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā, appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā parittārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa na³ nikāmalābhiṣsa ārammaṇaṇ thokaṇ pharantassa⁴ yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati parittā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa na nikāmalābhiṣsa ārammaṇaṇ vipulaṇ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa nikāmalābhiṣsa ārammaṇaṇ thokaṇ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa nikāmalābhiṣsa ārammaṇaṇ vipulaṇ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho

¹ S^d: taṇṭhānaṇ.

² So S^d.

³ S^d omits na here only.

⁴ S^d has parantassa always.

dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Imāni cattāri ārammaṇāni.

Maggasamāṅgissa ñāṇaṇ jarāmarañe p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ jarāmarāṇasamudaye p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ jarāmarāṇanirodhe p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ jarāmarañe ñāṇaṇ?

Jarāmarāṇaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati jarāmarañe ñāṇaṇ. Jarāmarāṇasamudayaṇ ārabba . . . pe¹ . . . jarāmarāṇanirodhaṇ ārabba . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiṇ paṭipadaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṇ.

Maggasamāṅgissa ñāṇaṇ jātiyā p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe¹ . . .

bhave p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

upādāne p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

taṇhāya p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

vedanāya p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

phasse p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

saḷāyatane p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

nāmarūpe p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

viññāṇe p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Sanjhāre p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ, sanjhārasamudaye p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ, sanjhāranirodhe p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ, sanjhāranirodhagāminiyā² paṭipadāya p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ sanjhāresu ñāṇaṇ?

Sanjhāre ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati sanjhāresu ñāṇaṇ. Sanjhārasamudayaṇ ārabba . . . pe . . . sanjhāranirodhaṇ ārabba . . . pe . . . sanjhāranirodhagāminiṇ paṭipadaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati sanjhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṇ.

Evāṇ catubbidhena ñāṇavattthu.

CĀTUKKAṆ.²

¹ K. omits all 'pe's.

² K. and B. omit.

Tattha katamo pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi?

Pītipharanatā sukhapharanatā cetopharanatā ālokapharanatā paccavekkhaṇānimittāṇ.

Dvīsu jhānesu paññā pītipharanatā. Tīsu jhānesu paññā sukhapharanatā. Paracitte ñāṇaṇ cetopharanatā. Dibbacakkhu ālokapharanatā. Tamhā tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhitassa paccavekkhaṇāñāṇaṇ paccavekkhaṇānimittāṇ. Ayaṇ vuccati pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi?

Ayaṇ samādhi paccuppannasukho ceva āyatiñ ca sukha-vipāko ti : paccattaṇ yeva ñāṇaṇ uppajjati. Ayaṇ samādhi ariyo¹ nirāmisso ti : paccattaṇ yeva ñāṇaṇ uppajjati. Ayaṇ samādhi akāpurisasevito² ti : paccattaṇ yeva ñāṇaṇ uppajjati. Ayaṇ samādhi santo paṇīto paṭippassaddhiladdho ekodibhāvādhigato na ca sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritavato³ ti : paccattaṇ yeva ñāṇaṇ uppajjati. So kho paṇāhaṇ imaṇ samādhin sato 'va samāpajjāmi sato 'va vuṭṭhahāmi⁴ :⁴ paccattaṇ yeva ñāṇaṇ uppajjati. Ayaṇ pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi.

Evaṇ pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Tattha katamā chasu abhiññāsu paññā?

Iddhividhe ñāṇaṇ, sotadhātuvisuddhiyā ñāṇaṇ, paracitte ñāṇaṇ, pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇaṇ, sattānaṇ cutūpapāte ñāṇaṇ, āsavānaṇ khaye ñāṇaṇ. Imā⁵ chasu abhiññāsu paññā.

Evaṇ chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Tattha katamāni sattasattari⁶ ñāṇa vatthūni?

Jātipaccayā jarāmarapaṇaṇ ti ñāṇaṇ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarapaṇaṇ ti ñāṇaṇ, atītaṇ⁷ pi addhānaṇ jātipaccayā jarāmarapaṇaṇ ti ñāṇaṇ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarapaṇaṇ ti ñāṇaṇ, anāgataṇ⁷ pi addhānaṇ jātipaccayā jarāmarapaṇaṇ ti ñāṇaṇ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarapaṇaṇ ti ñāṇaṇ, yaṇ⁸ p' issa taṇ dhammaṭṭhitiññāṇaṇ tam⁸ pi kbayadhammaṇ vayadhammaṇ virāgadhammaṇ nirodhadhammaṇ ti ñāṇaṇ.

Bhavapaccayā jātīti ñāṇaṇ . . . pe⁹ . . .

¹ S^d : aparāpariyo.

² B : mahāpurisa°.

³ B : na sasaṅkhāraniggayhavaritagato. K : °nigayha°.

S^d : sasaṅkhaniggayha°.

⁴ S^d : utṭhahāmi.

⁵ S^d : imāsu.

⁶ S^d and B : sattasattati.

⁷ K. and B : atītaṇ.

⁸ So K. B : yaṇ.

⁹ S^d : . . . pe . . . here only; B., throughout. K. does not indicate hiatus at all.

Upādānapaccayā bhavo ti ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Taṇhāpaccayā¹ upādānaṇ ti ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Vedanāpaccayā² taṇhā ti ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Phassapaccayā vedanā ti ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Salāyatanapaccayā phasso ti ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṇ ti ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ ti ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Sanḅhārapaccayā viññānaṇ ti ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Avijjāpaccayā sanḅhārā ti ñāṇaṇ, asati avijjāya natthi sanḅhārā ti ñāṇaṇ, atītaṃ³ pi addhānaṇ avijjāpaccayā sanḅhārā ti ñāṇaṇ, asati avijjāya natthi sanḅhārā ti ñāṇaṇ, anāgataṃ⁴ pi addhānaṇ avijjāpaccayā sanḅhārā ti ñāṇaṇ, asati avijjāya natthi sanḅhārā ti ñāṇaṇ, yaṃ⁵ p'issa taṇ dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṇ taṃ⁶ pi khayadhammaṇ vaya-dhammaṇ virāgadhammaṇ nirodhadhammaṇ ti ñāṇaṇ. Imāni sattasattari⁴ ñāṇavatthūni.

Evāṇ sattavidhena ñāṇavatthū.

Tattha katamā catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā?

Sotāpattimagge paññā sotāpattiphale paññā; sakadāgā-mimagge paññā, sakadāgāmiphale paññā; anāgā-mimagge paññā, anāgāmiphale paññā; arahattamagge paññā, arahat-taphale paññā; imā catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā.

Evāṇ aṭṭhavidhena ñāṇavatthū.

Tattha katamā navasu anupubbavīhārasamāpattīsu paññā?

Paṭhamajjhāmasamāpattiyā paññā, dutiyajjhānasamā-pattiyā paññā, tatiyajjhānasamāpattiyā paññā, catutthaj-jhānasamāpattiyā paññā; ākāsaññācāyatana-samāpattiyā paññā, viññānaññācāyatana-samāpattiyā paññā, ākiñcaññā-yatana-samāpattiyā paññā, neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-samāpattiyā paññā; saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vutṭhitassa paccavekkhaṇāññāṇaṇ. Imā⁵ navasu anupub-bavīhārasamāpattīsu paññā.

Evāṇ navavidhena ñāṇavatthū.

Tattha katamaṇ tathāgata-sa ṭhānaṇ ca ṭhānato aṭṭhā-naṇ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṇ ñāṇaṇ?

Idha tathāgato: aṭṭhānaṃ etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ diṭṭhi-sampanno puggalo⁶ kañci⁷ sanḅhāraṇ niccato upagaccheyya,

¹ Sd: taṇhāya paccayā.

² So too K. B. as above.

³ So also Sd.

⁴ So also Sd.

⁵ Sd and B: °sattati.

⁶ Sd: sampannapuggalo.

⁷ B: kiñci throughout.

n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṇ niccato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci saṅkhāraṇ sukhato¹ upagaccheyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṇ sukhato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci dhammaṇ attato upagaccheyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ puthujjano kañci dhammaṇ attato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo mātarāṇ jivitā voropeyya,² n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ puthujjano mātarāṇ jivitā voropeyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo pitarāṇ jivitā voropeyya . . . pe³ . . . arahantaṇ jivitā voropeyya . . . dutṭhena cittena tathāgatassa lohitaṇ uppādeyya . . . saṅhaṇ bhindeyya . . . aññaṇ satthāraṇ uddiseyya . . . aṭṭhamaṇ bhavaṇ nibbatteyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ puthujjano aṭṭhamaṇ bhavaṇ nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve arahanto sammāsambuddhā apubbaṇ acarimaṇ uppajjeyyaṇ, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko arahāṇ sammāsambuddho uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve rājāno cakkavattino apubbaṇ acarimaṇ uppajjeyyaṇ, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko rājā cakkavatti uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ itthi⁴ arahāṇ assa sammāsambuddho, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ puriso arahāṇ assa sammāsambuddho, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ itthi rājā assa cakkavatti, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ puriso rājā assa cakkavatti, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ itthi⁴ Sakkattaṇ kāreyya,⁵

¹ S^d: saṅkhārasukhato.

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to pitarāṇ.

³ K. omits pe.

⁴ K. and B: itthī.

⁵ S^d: Sakatatkareyya, then Marattaṇ kāreyya, &c.
B. and K: kareyya always.

Mārattaṇ kāreyya, Brahmattaṇ kāreyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ puriso Brahmattaṇ kāreyya,¹ ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatīti pajānāti; atṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ kāyaduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ kāyaduccaritassa anīṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatīti pajānāti; atṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ vacīduccaritassa . . . yaṇ manoduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ manoduccaritassa anīṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatīti pajānāti; atṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ kāyasucaritassa anīṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ kāyasucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatīti pajānāti; atṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ vacīduccaritasamangī² taṇ-nidānā³ tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param⁴ maraṇā sugatiṇ saggaṇ lokaṇ uppajjeyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ kāyaduccaritasamangī taṇ-nidānā⁵ tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṇ duggatiṇ vinipātaṇ nirayaṇ uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatīti pajānāti; atṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ vacīduccaritasamangī . . . yaṇ manoduccaritasamangī taṇ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatiṇ saggaṇ lokaṇ uppajjeyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ manoduccaritasamangī taṇ-nidānā⁶ tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṇ duggatiṇ vinipātaṇ nirayaṇ uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatīti pajānāti; atṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ kāyasucaritasamangī taṇ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṇ duggatiṇ vinipātaṇ nirayaṇ uppajjeyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ kāyasucaritasamangī taṇ-nidānā⁶ tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatiṇ

¹ S^d: brahmattakāreyya. ² S^d: samangī *always*.

³ B. and K: taṇ-nidānaṇ *always*.

⁴ K: paraṇ *always*. ⁵ S^d: taṇ-nidānatappaccayā.

⁶ S^d: tannidānā.

saggaṇ lokan uppajjeyya, tñānam etaṇ vijjatīti pajānāti; atñhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ vacīsucaritasamangī taṇ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṇ param maraṇā apāyaṇ duggatiṇ vinipātaṇ niriyaṇ uppajjeyya, n' etaṇ tñānaṇ vijjatīti pajānāti; tñānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ vacīsucaritasamangī . . .¹ yaṇ² manosucaritasamangī taṇ-nidānā³ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṇ param maraṇā sugatiṇ saggaṇ lokan uppajjeyya,⁴ tñānam etaṇ vijjatīti⁵ pajānāti. Ye ye dhammā yesaṇ yesaṇ dhammānaṇ hetū paccayā uppādāya,⁶ taṇ taṇ tñānaṇ; ye ye dhammā yesaṇ yesaṇ dhammānaṇ na hetū na paccayā⁷ uppādāya,⁶ taṇ taṇ atñhānaṇ ti: yā tattha paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṇ tathāgatassa tñānañ ca tñānato atñhānañ ca atñhānato yathābhūtaṇ ñānaṇ.

Tattha katamā tathāgatassa atitānāgatapaccuppannaṇaṇ kammaṣamādānaṇaṇ tñānaṣo hetuṣo vipākaṇ yathābhūtaṇ ñānaṇ ?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti: atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammaṣamādānāni gatisampattiṇipāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammaṣamādānāni upadhisampattiṇipāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammaṣamādānāni kālasampattiṇipāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammaṣamādānāni⁸ payogasampattiṇipāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammaṣamādānāni gativipattiṇ āgamaṇ vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammaṣamādānāni upadhivipattiṇ āgamaṇ vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammaṣamādānāni kālavipattiṇ āgamaṇ vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammaṣamādānāni payogavipattiṇ āgamaṇ vipacanti; atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammaṣamādānāni gativipattiṇipāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammaṣamādānāni upadhivipattiṇipāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammaṣamādānāni kālavipattiṇipāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammaṣamādānāni payogavipattiṇipāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammaṣamādānāni gatisampattiṇ āgamaṇ vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammaṣamādānāni upadhisampattiṇ āgamaṇ vipacanti,

¹ S^d omits yaṇ vacīsucaritasamangī. K. and B. have no *hiatus*.

² S^d: yam. ³ S^d: tannidānā. ⁴ S^d: uppajjati.

⁵ S^d: uppajjatīti. ⁶ B: upādāya.

⁷ B: apaccayā. S^d: nappaccayā.

⁸ S^d leaps from here to kālavipattiṇ without pe.

atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammāsamaḍānāni kālasampattiṃ āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammāsamaḍānāni payogasampattiṃ āgamma vipacanti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ tathāgatassa atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammāsamaḍānānaṃ tñānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa sabbatthagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ?

Idha tathāgato: ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā niraya-gāmini¹ ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tiracchānagāmini² ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā pittivisa-gāmini³ ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā manus-salokagāmini ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā deva-lokagāmini ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā nibbānagāmini ti pajānāti . . . yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ tathāgatassa sabbatthagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa anekadhātuṃ nānādhātuṃ⁴ lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ?

Idha tathāgato khandhanānattaṃ pajānāti, dhātunānattaṃ pajānāti, āyatananānattaṃ pajānāti, anekadhātuṃ nānādhātuṃ⁴ lokanānattaṃ⁵ pajānāti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ tathāgatassa anekadhātuṃ nānādhātuṃ⁴ lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti:⁶ santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā; hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti,⁷ paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti;⁸ atitāma pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevinṇu bhajinṇu payirupāsīṇu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevinṇu bhajinṇu payirupāsīṇu; anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike

¹ B: °gāmī throughout.

² Sd: tiracchānayonigāmini. So B. with °gāmī.

³ Sd: petti°. ⁴ Sd and B: anekadhātunānādhātulokaṃ.

⁵ K: lokaṃ. ⁶ Cf. S. II. 154.

⁷ B: payirupāsanti always. ⁸ Sd: payirupāsanti.

satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissantīti: yā tattha paññā pajānā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ?

Idha tathāgato sattānaṃ āsayaṃ pajānāti, anusayaṃ pajānāti, caritaṃ pajānāti, adhimuttiṃ pajānāti, appaṛajakkhe mahārajakkhe¹ tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye² bhābhābhābhā³ satte pajānāti.⁴

Katamo ca⁵ sattānaṃ āsayaṃ?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ ti vā aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato param⁶ maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā: iti bhavaditthiṣaṇṇissitā vā sattā honti vibhavaditthiṣaṇṇissitā vā, ete vā pana ubho anto anupagamma idappaccayatā-paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu anulomikā khanti⁷ paṭiladdhā hoti, yathābhūtaṃ vā ñānaṃ: ayaṃ sattānaṃ āsayaṃ.

Katamo ca⁸ sattānaṃ anusayaṃ?

Sattānusayā: kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo ditthānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo. Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ ettha sattānaṃ rāgānusayo anuseti; yaṃ loke appiyarūpaṃ asātārūpaṃ ettha sattānaṃ paṭighānusayo anuseti: iti imesu dvisu dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, tadekattho māno ca ditthi ca vicikicchā ca datthabbā: ayaṃ sattānaṃ anusayaṃ.

Katamañ ca⁹ sattānaṃ caritaṃ?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro⁹ parittabhūmakō vā mahābhūmakō vā: idaṃ sattānaṃ caritaṃ.

Katamaṃ ca sattānaṃ adhimuttiṃ?

Santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā; hīnādhimuttikā sattā¹⁰ hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bha-

¹ S^d: maha°.

² K.: dūviñ°.

³ B., K. and S. invert order of these five pairs in the analysis following.

⁴ Except this last instance S^d has jānāti throughout this sentence.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ So K. throughout.

⁷ S^d: anulomiyā khantiyā.

⁸ So S^d.

⁹ S^d āṇaṇābhisaṅkhāro.

¹⁰ S^d omits.

janti payirupā santi, paṇitādhimuttikā¹ sattā¹ paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti; atitam pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā² sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevinṣu bhajinṣu payirupāsinṣu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevinṣu bhajinṣu payirupāsinṣu; anāgatam pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti: ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

Katame te sattā mahārajakkhā?

Dasa³ kilesavattthūni: lobho doṣo moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṃ uddhaccaṃ ahirikaṃ anottappaṃ. Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa kilesavattthūni āsevitāni bhāvitāni bahulikātāni ussadagatāni: ime te sattā mahārajakkhā.

Katame te sattā apparajakkhā?

Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa kilesavattthūni anāsevitāni abhāvitāni abahulikātāni anussadagatāni: ime te sattā apparajakkhā.

Katame te sattā mudindriyā?

Pañcendriyāni: saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni pañcendriyāni anāsevitāni abhāvitāni abahulikātāni anusadagatāni: ime te sattā mudindriyā.

Katame te sattā tikkhindriyā?

Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni pañcendriyāni āsevitāni bhāvitāni bahulikātāni ussadagatāni: ime te sattā tikkhindriyā.

Katame te sattā dvākārā?

Ye te sattā pāpāsaya pāpānusaya pāpacaritā pāpādhimuttikā mahārajakkhā mudindriyā: ime te sattā dvākārā.

Katame te sattā svākārā?

Ye te sattā kalyāṇāsaya kalyāṇacaritā kalyāṇādhimuttikā apparajakkhā tikkhindriyā: ime te sattā svākārā.

Katame te sattā duviññāpayā?⁴

Ye va te sattā dvākārā te va te sattā duviññāpayā. Yeva te sattā svākārā te va te sattā suviññāpayā.

Katame te sattā abhabbā?

Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā assaddhā acchandikā duppaññā abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusaḷesu dhammesu sammattaṃ: ime te sattā abhabbā.

¹ S^d omits. ² S^d omits down to anāgatam pi.

³ S^d: Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa, &c., repeating on next line.

⁴ K: dūviññāpayā.

Katame te sattā bhabbā?

Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā saddhā chandikā paññāvanto bhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalessu dhammesu sammattaṃ: ime te sattā bhabbā ti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ tathāgatassa parasattānaṃ para-puggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa jhānavimokhasamādhī-samāpattīnaṃ¹ saṅkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Jhāyīti: cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiṃ yeva samānaṃ vipattitī pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī vipattiṃ yeva samānaṃ sampattitī pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiṃ yeva samānaṃ sampattitī pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī vipattiṃ yeva samānaṃ vipattitī pacceti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apāre pi cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaṃ samāpajjati khippaṃ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaṃ samāpajjati dandhaṃ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaṃ samāpajjati dandhaṃ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaṃ samāpajjati khippaṃ vuṭṭhāti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apāre pi cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo; atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo; atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca; atth' ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Jhānanti: cattāri jhānāni: paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Vimokkho ti: attha vimokhā: rūpi rūpāni passati: ayaṃ paṭhamo vimokkho. Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati: ayaṃ dutiyo vimokkho. Subhan tveva² adhimutto hoti: ayaṃ tatiyo vimokkho. Sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthangamā³ nānattasaññānaṃ aṃanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññānāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati: ayaṃ catuttho vimokkho. Sabbaso ākāsaññānāyatanāṃ samatikkamma: anantaṃ viññānaṃ ti viññānaññānāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati: ayaṃ pañcama vimokkho. Sabbaso viññānaññānāyatanāṃ

¹ B. and K: °vimokkha° throughout.

² S^d: subhan ti. B: subhan tveva.

³ S^d: atthagamā.

samatikkamma : natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ chaṭṭho vimokho. Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ sattamo vimokho. Sabbaso neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ aṭṭhamo vimokho.

Samādhīti : tayo samādhi : savitakka-savicāro samādhi, avitakka-vicāramatto samādhi, avitakka-avicāro samādhi.

Samāpattīti : nava anupubbavihārasamāpattiyo : pathamajjhānasamāpatti dutiyajjhānasamāpatti tatiyajjhānasamāpatti catutthajjhānasamāpatti ākāśaṇḍicāyatana-samāpatti viññāṇaṇḍicāyatana-samāpatti ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpatti neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-samāpatti saññāveda-yitanirodhasamāpatti.

San̐kilesaṇ ti : hānabhāgiyo dhammo.

Vodānaṇ ti : viśesaḥbhāgiyo dhammo.

Vuṭṭhānaṇ ti : vodānaṃ pi vuṭṭhānaṃ.

Tamhā tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhānaṃ pi vuṭṭhānaṇ ti yā tattha paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṃ tathāgataṣṣa jhānavimokhasamādhisaṃpattīnaṃ saṃkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgataṣṣa pubbe nivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ ?

Idha tathāgato anekavihitaṃ pubbe nivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ : Ekam pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo¹ catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo, dasam pi jātiyo, viśam pi² jātiyo tiṇsam pi³ jātiyo cattālisaṃ pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ pi jātiyo, jātisatam pi jātisahassaṃ pi jātisatasahassaṃ pi, aneke pi saṃvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi saṃvattavivattakappe : Amutr' āsiṃ evaṃ nāmo evaṃ gotto evaṃ vaṇṇo evaṃ āhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃ āyupariyanto, so tayo cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrapāsiṃ⁴ evaṃ nāmo evaṃ gotto evaṃ vaṇṇo evaṃ āhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃ āyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno⁵ ti : iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavehitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati :⁶ yā tattha paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṃ tathāgataṣṣa pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

¹ S⁴ cuts the formula short, down to iti.

² B and K : viśaṃpi.

³ K : tiṇsaṃpi, and so on.

⁴ K : tatrapāsiṃ.

⁵ K : idhupa^o.

⁶ B : anussarati.

Tattha katamaṇ tathāgatassa sattānaṇ cutūpapātaṇ yathābhūtaṇ ñāṇaṇ ?

Idha tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate¹ yathākammupage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā bhāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṇ upavādakā micchādītthikā micchādītthikammassamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṇ param maraṇā apāyaṇ duggatiṇ vinipātaṇ nirayaṇ uppannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṇ anupavādakā sammādītthikā sammādītthikammassamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṇ param maraṇā sugatiṇ saggaṇ lokaṇ uppannā ti; iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammupage satte pajānāti:² yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādītthi: idaṇ tathāgatassa sattānaṇ cutūpapātaṇ³ yathābhūtaṇ ñāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ tathāgatassa āsavānaṇ khaye yathābhūtaṇ ñāṇaṇ ?

Idha tathāgato āsavānaṇ khayā anāsavaṇ cetovimuttiṇ⁴ paññāvimuttiṇ diṭṭh' eva dhamme sayā abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati.⁵ yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādītthi: idaṇ tathāgatassa āsavānaṇ khaye⁶ yathābhūtaṇ ñāṇaṇ ti.⁷

Imāni dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṇ paṭijānāti paṇisāsu sīhanadaṇ nadati brahmacakkaṇ pavatteti.

Evaṇ dasavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

NĀṆAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO SOLASAMO.⁸

¹ S^d has here . . . pe . . . down to yathākammupage below.

² B. and S^d pajānātīti.

³ S^d: cutupapātaṇ.

⁴ K: cetovimuttaṇ.

⁵ B. and S^d: viharatīti.

⁶ K: khayaṇ.

⁷ S^d omits ti. K. and B. end this Vibhaṅga here. S^d gives the concluding appanā.

⁸ K. omits solasamo. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes nitthito.

XVII

KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIBHAṆṬO.

(Mātikā.)

Jātimado
gottamado
ārogyamado
yobbanamado
jivitamado
lābhamado
sakkāramado
garukāramado
purekkhāramado
parivāramado
bhogamado
vaṇṇamado
sutamado
paṭibhāṇamado

rattaññumado
piṇḍapātikamado
anavaññattimado¹
iriyāpathamado
iddhimado
yasamado²
sīlamado
jhānamado
sippamado
ārohamado
pariṇāhamado
saṇṭhānamado
pāripūrimado
mado³

pamādo;

thambho
sārambho
aticchatā
mahicchatā
pāpicchatā
singaṇ
tintipaṇ
cāpalyaṇ⁴
asabbhāgavutti

arati
tandi⁵
vijambhikā⁶
bhattasammado
cetaso linattaṇ⁷
kuhanā
lapanā
nemittikatā⁸
nippesikatā

¹ S^d: anavattaññimado. B: anavasaññātamado (Cf. It., p. 72).

² S^d omits.

³ S^d omits.

⁴ S^d: cāpallaṇ.

⁵ K. and S^d: tandi.

⁶ B: °bhitā.

⁷ S^d: olinattaṇ. B: cetaso calinattaṇ.

⁸ S^d: nemittikā.

lābhena lābhaṇ jigijñsanatā¹
 seyyo' ham asmīti māno,
 sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 hīno 'ham asmīti māno;
 seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
 seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno;
 sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
 sadisassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 sadisassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno;
 hīnassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
 hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno,

māno²

omāno

atimāno

adhimāno

mānātimāno

asmimāno

micchāmāno;

ñātivitakko

janapadavitakko

amaravitakko³parānuddayatāpaṭisaṇyutto⁴ vitakko

lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṇyutto vitakko

anavaññātipaṭisaṇyutto vitakko.

Ekakaṇ.⁵

Kodho ca upanāho ca,
 makkho⁶ ca palāso ca,⁷
 issā ca macchariyañ ca,
 māyā ca sāṭheyyañ ca,
 avijjā ca bhavatanhā ca
 bhavaditṭhi ca vibhavaditṭhi ca,
 sassataditṭhi ca ucchedaditṭhi ca,
 antavāditṭhi ca anantavāditṭhi ca,
 pubbantānuditṭhi ca aparantānuditṭhi ca,
 ahirikañ ca anottappañ ca,
 dovaccassatā ca pāpamittatā ca,
 anajjavo⁸ ca amaddavo ca,
 akkhanti ca asoraccañ ca,
 asākhalyañ ca appaṭisanthāro ca,

¹ S^d: nijigijñsanatā. B: nijigīsanatā. ² S^d omits.

³ S^d: amarā.

⁴ K: odayatā^o.

⁵ K. and S^d omit.

⁶ S^d: makko.

⁷ B: palāso.

⁸ K: anājjavo.

indriyesu aguttadvāratā ca bhojane amattaññutā ca,
 muṭṭhasaccaṇ ca asampajaññaṇ ca,
 silavipatti ca diṭṭhivipatti ca,
 ajjhattaṇ saṇyojanaṇ ca bahiddhā saṇyojanaṇ ca.
 DUKAṆ.

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni
 tayo akusalavitakkā
 tisso akusalasañña
 tisso akusaladhātuyo
 tiṇi duccaritāni
 tayo āsavā
 tiṇi saṇyojanāni
 tisso taṇhā
 aparā pi tisso taṇhā
 aparā pi tisso taṇhā
 aparā pi tisso taṇhā
 tisso esanā
 tisso vidhā
 tiṇi tamāni¹
 tiṇi bhayāni
 tiṇi titthāyatanāni
 tayo kiñcanā
 tiṇi aṇṇaṇi
 tiṇi malāni
 tiṇi visamāni
 aparāni pi tiṇi visamāni
 tayo aggī
 tayo kasāvā
 apare pi tayo kasāvā
 assādaditṭhi attānuditṭhi micchādītṭhi
 arati vihesā adhammacariyā
 dovacassatā pāpamittatā nānattasañña
 uddhaccaṇ kosajjaṇ pamādo
 asantutṭhitā² asampajaññatā mahicchatā
 ahirikaṇ anottappaṇ pamādo
 anādariyaṇ dovacassatā pāpamittatā
 assaddhiyaṇ avadaññutā kosajjaṇ
 uddhaccaṇ asaṇvaro dussilyaṇ
 ariyaṇ adassanakamyatā³ saddhammaṇ asotu-
 kamyatā³ upārambhacittatā
 muṭṭhasaccaṇ asampajaññaṇ cetaso vikkhepo

¹ S^d *inverts order of this and next term.*

² K: asantutṭhatā.

³ S^d: °kammata.

ayoniso manasikāro kummaggasevanā cetaso
linattaṇ.¹

Tikaṇ.

Cattāro āsavā
cattāro khandhā
cattāro oghā
cattāro yogā
cattāri upādānāni
cattāro taṇhuppādā
cattāri agatigamanāni
cattāro vipariyesā
cattāro anariyavohārā
apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā²
cattāri duccaritāni
aparāni pi cattāri duccaritāni
cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni³
catasso diṭṭhiyo.

Catukkaṇ.

Pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni
pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni
pañca macchariyāni
pañca saṃgā
pañca sallā
pañca cetokhilā
pañca cetaso vinibandhā
pañca nīvaraṇāni
pañca kammāni anantarakāni⁴
pañca diṭṭhiyo
pañca verā
pañca vyasanā
pañca akkhantiyā ādinavā
pañca bhayāni
pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

Pañcakaṇ.

¹ S^d: olinattaṇ.

² S^d omits this clause.

³ S^d omits these three clauses.

⁴ S^d: anantariyāni. B. and K: ānantarikāni. (See Dh. S., § 1028; Asl., p. 858.)

Cha vivādamūlāni cha chandarāgagehasitā¹ dhammā cha virodhavatthūni cha taṇhākāyā cha agāravā cha parihāniyā dhammā apare pi cha parihāniyā dhammā cha somanassupavicārā cha domanassupavicārā² cha upekhupavicārā cha gehasitāni somanassāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni cha gehasitā upekhā cha diṭṭhiyo.³

CHAKKAṆ.

Satta anusayā⁴ satta pariyutthānāni⁵ satta saṅgyojanāni⁶ satta asaddhammā satta duccharitāni satta mānā satta diṭṭhiyo.

SATTAKAṆ.

Aṭṭha kilesavatthūni aṭṭha kusāvatthūni aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto aṭṭha anariyavoharā aṭṭha micchattā aṭṭha purisadosā aṭṭha asaṅṅivādā aṭṭha neva-saṅṅi-nāsaṅṅivādā.⁷

AṬṬHAKAṆ.

Nava āghātavatthūni⁸ nava purisamalāni navavidhā mānā nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā nava iñjitāni nava maṅṅitāni nava phanditāni nava papañcitāni nava saṅkhatāni.

NAVAKAṆ.

Dasa kilesavatthūni dasa āghātavatthūni⁹ dasa akusalakammāpathā dasa saṅgyojanāni dasa micchattā dasavatthukā micchādiṭṭhi dasavatthukā anataggāhikā¹⁰ diṭṭhi.

DASAKAṆ.

Aṭṭhārassa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhāttikassa upādāya, aṭṭhārassa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya, tad-ekajjhaṇ abhisāṇyūhitvā abhisāṅkhipitvā chaṭṭiṇsa taṇhāvicaritāni honti. Iti aṭṭitāni chaṭṭiṇsa taṇhāvicaritāni, anāgatāni chaṭṭiṇsa taṇhāvicaritāni, paccuppannāni chaṭṭiṇsa taṇhāvicaritāni,¹⁰ tad-ekajjhaṇ abhisāṇyūhitvā abhisāṅkhipitvā aṭṭhasatāṇ taṇhāvicaritaṇ hoti; yāni ca dvāsatthi-diṭṭhigatāni Brahmajāle veyyākaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

MĀTIKĀ.¹¹

¹ K: °rāgā gehasitā. B. omits gehasitā dhammā.

² S^d: somanassa vicārā, cha upekhupavicārā.

³ S^d: cha gehasitāni somanassāni cha gehasitāni upekhā (sic) ca diṭṭhiyo.

⁴ S^d: sattānusayā.

⁵ K: pariyutthānā.

⁶ S^d omits.

⁷ K. and S^d: saṅṅi°. ⁸ S^d: āghātā°.

⁹ S^d: anataggāhikā. B: antaggāh°.

¹⁰ S^d omits this clause.

¹¹ K. omits.

Tattha katamo jātimado?

Jātiṃ paṭicca mado majjanā majjitattaṃ māno maññanā¹ maññitattaṃ unṇati unṇamo² dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa : ayaṃ vuccati jātimado.

Tattha katamo gottamado?

Gottaṃ paṭicca ārogyaṃ³ paṭicca yobbanāṃ paṭicca jivitaṃ paṭicca lābhaṃ paṭicca sakkāraṃ paṭicca garukāraṃ paṭicca purekkhāraṃ paṭicca parivāraṃ paṭicca bhogaṃ paṭicca vannaṃ paṭicca suttaṃ paṭicca paṭibhānaṃ paṭicca rattaññutaṃ paṭicca piṇḍapātikattaṃ paṭicca anavaññattiṃ⁴ paṭicca iriyāpathaṃ paṭicca iddhiṃ paṭicca yasaṃ paṭicca sīlaṃ paṭicca jhānaṃ paṭicca sippaṃ paṭicca ārohaṃ paṭicca parināhaṃ paṭicca saṇṭhānaṃ paṭicca pāripūriṃ paṭicca mado majjanā majjitattaṃ māno maññanā maññitattaṃ unṇati unṇamo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā⁵ cittassa : ayaṃ vuccati pāripūrimado.

Tattha katamo mado?

Yo mado majjanā majjitattaṃ māno maññanā⁶ maññitattaṃ unṇati unṇamo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa : ayaṃ vuccati mado.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmaguṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānupadānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkakiriyatā asātaccakiriyatā anīṭṭhitakiriyatā⁷ olīnavuttitā⁸ nikkhattachandatā nikkhattadhuratā⁹ anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulikammaṃ anadhiṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo : yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati pamādo.

Tattha katamo thambho?

Yo thambho thambhanā thambhitattaṃ kakkhaliyaṃ phāruliyaṃ ujucittatā amudutā : ayaṃ vuccati thambho.

Tattha katamo sārambho?

Yo sārambho paṭisārambho sārambhanā paṭisārambhanā paṭisārambhitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sārambho.

Tattha katamā aticchatā?

Itarītaracīvara piṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmaguṇehi asantutṭṭhassa bhiy-

¹ Cf. Dh. S., § 1116. S^d: maññitā nearly always.

² K. and B. have unṇāmo throughout.

³ K. has . . . pe . . . inserted here. So B, and repeated at each phrase.

⁴ B: anavaññātaṃ.

⁵ S^d: °kammataṃ.

⁶ So S^d. ⁷ K and B: anaṭṭhita°.

⁸ B: olina°.

⁹ B: °dhūratā.

yokamyatā : yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṇ aticchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati aticchatā.

Tattha katamā mahicchatā ?

Itaritaracivarapīṇapātagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmagaṇehi asantutṭhassa bhiyyokamyatā : yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṇ mahicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati mahicchatā.

Tattha katamā pāpicchatā ?

Idh' ekacco assaddho samāno : saddho ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, dussilyo samāno : silavā ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, appassuto samāno : bahussuto ti maṇ jano jānātūti, saṅgaṇikārāmo samāno : pavivitto ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, kusīto samāno : āradhaviṇṇa ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, muṭṭhassati samāno : upaṭṭhitassatīti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, asamāhito samāno : samāhito ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, duppañño samāno : paññavā¹ ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, akkhināsavo samāno : khināsavo ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati : yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṇ pāpicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati pāpicchatā.

Tattha katamaṇ singaṇ ?

Yaṇ singaṇ singarātā caturatā² cāturiyaṇ parikkhattatā parikkhattiyaṇ :³ idaṇ vuccati singaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ tintiṇaṇ ?

Yaṇ tintiṇaṇ tintiṇāyanā⁴ tintiṇāyitattaṇ loluppaṇ loluppāyanā loluppāyitattaṇ puñcikatā sādukamyatā :⁵ idaṇ vuccati tintiṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ cāpalyaṇ ?⁶

Civaramaṇḍanā pattamaṇḍanā senāsanaṇḍanā, imassa vā pūtikāyassa⁷ bahirānaṇ vā parikkhārānaṇ⁸ maṇḍanā vibhūsanā kelanā⁹ parikelanā¹⁰ giddhikatā giddhikattaṇ,¹¹ capalatā cāpalyaṇ : idaṇ vuccati cāpalyaṇ.

Tattha katamā asabhāgavutti ?¹²

Mātari vā pitari vā jeṭṭhe vā bhātari ācariyesu¹³ vā uppajjhāye¹⁴ vā Buddhhe vā sāvakesu vā aññataraññataresu vā¹⁵ garuṭṭhāniyesu vippatikulagāhitā¹⁶ vipaccanikasātātā,¹⁷

¹ K : paññavā.

² B : caturatā

³ K : parikkhattiyaṇ. B : parikkhattiyaṇ.

⁴ S^d : tiṇāsanā.

⁵ B and K : sādhu°.

⁶ S^d : cāpallaṇ.

⁷ B : pūti°.

⁸ S^d : °khāraṇ.

⁹ S^d : kelasānā. B : kelanā.

¹⁰ S^d : parikelāsanā.

¹¹ S^d : gedhikatā gedhikattaṇ.

¹² S^d : °vuttitā.

¹³ S^d : ācariye.

¹⁴ K : uppajjhāyesu.

¹⁵ K. omits.

¹⁶ K : vippatikūla°.

¹⁷ S^d : kāsātātā. B : °nika°.

anādariyaṃ anādaratā¹ agāravatā appaṭissavatā :² ayaṃ vuccati asabhāgavutti.³

Tattha katamā arati ?

Pantesu vā senāsanesu aññataraññataresu vā adhikusa-lesu dhammesu vā⁴ arati aratikā anabhirati anabhiramaṇa ukkaṇṭhitā paritassitā :⁵ ayaṃ vuccati arati.

Tattha katamā tandi ?⁶

Yā tandi tandiyaṇā tandimanakatā, ālasyaṃ⁷ ālasāyaṇā⁸ ālasāyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati tandi.

Tattha katamā vijambhikā ?⁹

Yā kāyassa jambhaṇā vijambhaṇā ānāmanā¹⁰ vināmanā sannāmanā paṇāmanā¹¹ vyādhiyakaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vijambhikā.

Tattha katamo bhattasammado ?

Yā bhuttāvissa bhattamucchā bhattakilamatho bhatta-parilāho¹² kāyaduṭṭhullaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bhattasammado.

Tattha katamaṃ cetaso līnattaṃ ?¹³

Yā cittassa akalyatā¹⁴ akammaññatā oliyaṇā salliyaṇā līnaṃ liyaṇā liyitattaṃ thīnaṃ thīyaṇā thīyitattaṃ¹⁵ cittassa : idaṃ vuccati cetaso līnattaṃ.

Tattha katamā kuhanā ?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpakatassa paccayapaṭisevanasaṅkhātena vā sāmanta-jappitena vā iriyāpathassa vā aṭṭhapanā¹⁶ ṭhapanā saṇṭhapanā bhākuṭikā¹⁷ bhākuṭiyaṃ kuhanā kuhāyaṇā kuhitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kuhanā.

Tattha katamā lapanā ?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpakatassa yā paresaṃ ālapanā lapanā¹⁸ sallapanā ullapanā samullapanā unnahanā¹⁹ samunnahanā ukkācanā²⁰ samukkācanā anuppiyabhāṇitā²¹ pātukamyatā²² muggasuppatā pāribbhāṭṭatā :²³ ayaṃ vuccati lapanā.

Tattha katamā nemittikatā ?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpa-

¹ B : anādariyatā.

² B : appati°.

³ So S^d.

⁴ K. and B. omit vā.

⁵ S^d : paritassitā.

⁶ K and S^d : tandi.

⁷ S^d : ālass°.

⁸ B : ālasyāyaṇā.

⁹ B : vijambhitā.

¹⁰ S^d : anāmanā.

¹¹ S^d : paṇāmanā.

¹² S^d : olāho.

¹³ S^d : olinattaṃ.

B : calinattaṃ.

¹⁴ S^d : akallatā.

¹⁵ B : li°, and thi°.

¹⁶ B : āṭhapanā.

¹⁷ B : bhākuṭitā.

¹⁸ S^d : omits.

¹⁹ S^d : ullahanā samullahanā.

²⁰ K : °kāpanā.

²¹ S^d : °bhāsītā.

²² S^d : cātu°. B : cātu°.

²³ K. and B : muggasūpatā pāribhāṭṭatā. Cf. Mil. 370.

katassa yaṇ paresaṇ nimittaṇ nimittakammaṇ obhāso obhāsakammaṇ sāmantaṇjappā parikathā: ayaṇ vuccati nemittikatā.

Tattha katamā nippesikatā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpakatassa yā paresaṇ akkosanā vambhanā garahanā ukkhepanā samukkhepanā khipanā saṅkhipanā pāpanā sampāpanā: avaṇṇahāriyā parapiṭṭhimaṇṣikatā:¹ ayaṇ vuccati nippesikatā.

Tattha katamā lābhena lābhaṇ jigijṇsanatā?²

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissito pāpiccho icchāpakato ito laddhaṇ āmisaṇ amutra harati amutra vā laddhaṇ āmisaṇ idha āharati: yā evarūpā āmisena āmisassa eṭṭhi gavetṭhi pariyetṭhi esanā gavesanā pariyesanā: ayaṇ vuccati lābhena lābhaṇ jigijṇsanatā.³

Tattha katamo seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco³ jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjatṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhānena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ unṇati unṇāmo⁴ dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjatṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhānena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjatṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhānena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā omānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṇ hilanā ohilanā ohilitattaṇ attuññā⁵ attavaññā attaparibhavo: ayaṇ vuccati hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

¹ B. and K: avaṇṇahārikā.

² B: nijigijṇsanatā.

³ S^d: ekacco ti vā.

⁴ So S^d, K., B. Cf. Dh. S., § 1116.

⁵ S^d: yo evarūpo omāno maññanā maññitattaṇ gilanā gilitattaṇ attaññutā. B: hil°.

Tattha katamo seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāhanena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi seyyaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāhanena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi sadisaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāhanena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi hīnaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya omānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṇ hīlanā ohīlanā ohīlitattaṇ attuññā¹ attavaññā² attapari-bhavo:³ ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco sadiso hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe⁴ . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi seyyaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno . . . pe⁵ . . .

Tattha katamo hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco hīno hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi sadisaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uppati uppāmo

¹ S^d: attaññaṇ.

² K: attā°.

³ S^d: attuparibhavo.

⁴ S^d gives full text.

⁵ K. proceeds without . . . pe . . . to the next question.

S^d and B. give the full alternation of Tattha katamo sadisassa sadiso . . . sadisassa hīno . . . hīnassa seyyo, &c.

dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco hīno hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi hīnaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṇ hīlanā ohīlanā ohīlitattaṇ attuññā attavaññā¹ attaparibhavo: ayaṇ vuccati hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo māno?

Yo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati māno.

Tattha katamo atimāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi² attānaṇ atimaññati: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati atimāno.

Tattha katamo mātīmāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā pubbakāle³ parehi sadisaṇ attānaṇ dahati aparakāle⁴ attānaṇ seyyaṇ dahati parehi hīnaṇ na dahati: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati mātīmāno.

Tattha katamo omāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā omānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṇ hīlanā ohīlanā ohīlitattaṇ attuññā⁵ attavaññā⁶ attaparibhavo, ayaṇ vuccati omāno.

Tattha katamo adhimāno?

Appatte pattasaññitā,⁷ akate katasaññitā,⁸ anadhigate adhigatasaññitā, asacchikate sacchikatasaññitā: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati adhimāno.

¹ S^d: attaññā attavaññā. K: attā°.

² K: pare. K. and S^d omit attānaṇ.

³ K and B: pubbakālaṇ.

⁴ K and B: aparakālaṇ.

⁵ So S^d.

⁶ K: attā°.

⁷ S^d: patti°.

⁸ S^d omits these two words.

Tattha katamo asmimāno ?

Rupe asmīti māno,¹ asmīti chando, asmīti anusayo ; vedanāya saññāya saṅkhāresu viññāṇe asmīti māno, asmīti chando, asmīti anusayo : yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppāti uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa : ayaṃ vuccati asmimāno.

Tattha katamo micchāmāno ?

Idh' ekacco pāpakena vā kammāyatanena pāpakena vā sippāyatanena pāpakena vā vijjattḥānena pāpakena vā sutena pāpakena vā paṭibhāṇena pāpakena vā silena pāpakena vā vatena pāpakena vā silabbatena pāpikāya vā diṭṭhiyā aññataraññātarena vatthunā mānaṃ jappeti : yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppāti uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa : ayaṃ vuccati micchāmāno.

Tattha katamo ñātivitakko ?

Ñātake ārabba gehasito takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā micchāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati ñātivitakko.

Tattha katamo janapadavitakko ?

Janapadaṃ ārabba gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati janapadavitakko.

Tattha katamo amaravitakko ?²

Dukkarakārikāpaṭisaṃyutto³ vā diṭṭhigatapaṭisaṃyutto vā⁴ gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati amaravitakko.

Tattha katamo parānuddayatāpaṭisaṃyutto⁵ vitakko ?

Idh' ekacco⁶ gihisaṃsaṭṭho viharati hasanandī sahasokī sukhitesu sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito uppannesu kicākaraniyesu attanā va⁷ yogaṃ āpajjati : yo tattha gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati parānuddayatāpaṭisaṃyutto vitakko.

Tattha katamo lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṃyutto vitakko ?

Lābhasakkārasilokaṃ ārabba gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṃyutto vitakko.

Tattha katamo anavaññattipaṭisaṃyutto vitakko ?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattḥānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā : mā maṃ

¹ S^d omits these three words. B : rūpaṃ . . . vedanā, &c.

² S^d : amarā°.

³ B : dukkarakaritā°.

⁴ S^d : diṭṭhi vā paṭisaṃyutto vā.

⁵ K : parānudayatā°.

⁶ S^d omits the entire answer.

⁷ B : vā.

ΕΚΑΚΑΤΗ.

¹⁰ K: kṛta°. Cf. Dh. Ś., transl., p. 800, n. 2.

ma maṇ jaññā ti saṅkappeti,¹—mā maṇ jaññā ti vācaṇ² bhāseti,—mā maṇ jaññā ti kāyena parakkamati: yā evarūpā māyā māyāvitā accasārā³ vaṇṇanā nikati viki-
raṇā⁴ parihaṇā⁵ guhanā pariguhanā chādanā paricchā-
danā anuttānikammaṇ anāvikkammaṇ vocchādanā pāpa-
kiriya: ayaṇ vuccati māyā.

Tattha katamaṇ sathēyyaṇ⁶

Idh' ekacco satho⁷ hoti parisatho: yaṇ tattha sathāṇ
sathatā sathēyyaṇ kakkaratā kakkariyaṇ⁸ parikkhattatā⁹
pārikkhattiyaṇ:¹⁰ idaṇ vuccati sathēyyaṇ.

Tattha katamā avijjā¹¹

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho
akusalamūlaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā bhavataṇhā?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando bhavarāgo bhavanandī
bhavataṇhā bhavasineho¹² bhavaparilāho bhavamucchā
bhavajjhosaṇaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati bhavataṇhā.

Tattha katamā bhavaditthi?

Bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-
gataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati bhava-
ditthi.

Tattha katamā vibhavaditthi?

Na bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi dit-
thigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho:¹³ ayaṇ vuccati vib-
havaditthi.

Tattha katamā sassataditthi?

Sassato attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-
gataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati sassata-
ditthi.

Tattha katamā ucchedaditthi?

Ucchijjissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi dit-
thigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati uc-
chedaditthi.

Tattha katamā antavā ditthi?

Antavā attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-
gataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati antavā ditthi.

¹ K: saṅkappati.

² S^d: vācam.

³ B. and K: accasārā. Cf. M. I., 304; § i, 289: v, 218, n. 8.

⁴ S^d: vikarāṇā. B: vikkirāṇā. ⁵ S^d: parihaṇā.

⁶ K: satho; below, satho. Cf. M. I., 529.

⁷ B: satho. ⁸ K: kakkhalatā kakkhalīyaṇ.

⁹ S^d: parikkhattā. K: parikkhattatā.

¹⁰ S^d: parikkhattiyaṇ. K: pārikkhatiyaṇ.

¹¹ Cf. above p. 85, and Dh. S., §§ 1811 foll.

¹² So both K. and S^d. B: °sneho. ¹³ K: °yesagāho.

Tattha katamā anantavā diṭṭhi?

Anantavā attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati anantavā diṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā pubbantānudiṭṭhi?

Pubbantaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati pubbantānudiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā aparantānudiṭṭhi?

Aparantaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati aparantānudiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamaṇ ahirikaṇ?

Yaṇ na hiriyati hiriyitabbena,¹ na hiriyati pāpakānaṇ akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ samāpattiyā: idaṇ vuccati ahirikaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ anottappaṇ?

Yaṇ na ottappati ottappitabbena,² na ottappati pāpakānaṇ akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ samāpattiyā: idaṇ vuccati anottappaṇ.

Tattha katamā dovacassatā?

Sahadhammike³ vuccamāne dovacassāyaṇ⁴ dovacassiyaṇ dovacassatā vippaṭṭikūlagāhitā vipaccanikasātata,⁵ anādariyaṇ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭṭissavatā⁶: ayaṇ vuccati dovacassata.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino duppañña yā tesāṇ sevanā nisevanā saṇsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti sampavaṇkatā:⁷ ayaṇ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamo anajjavo?⁸

Yo anajjavo anajjavatā jimhatā⁹ vaṇkatā kuṭilatā: ayaṇ vuccati anajjavo.

Tattha katamo amaddavo?

Yā amudutā amaddavatā kakkhalatā¹⁰ kathinatā,¹¹ phārusiyaṇ ujucittatā amuducittatā:¹² ayaṇ vuccati amaddavo.

¹ S^d: hiriyatabbe, or, the following negative particle has been omitted. Cf. p. 370. B: hiriyitabbena.

² S^d: ottappitabbe, or, as in preceding note.

³ B: °dhammikena.

⁴ S^d omits. B. puts dovacassatā first, and adds a fourth: dovacassitā, but not on p. 371.

⁵ S^d: vipaṭṭikula° vipaccanikasattā. B: vipaṭṭikula° vipaccanika°.

⁶ B. and S^d: appaṭṭi°.

⁷ S^d: °kataṇ.

⁸ K: anājjo.

⁹ K: jimhitā.

¹⁰ S^d: kakkhaliyaṇ. B: kakkhaliyaṇ phārusiyaṇ kakkhalatā katinatā.

¹¹ S^d omits.

¹² S^d and B: amudutā.

Tattha katamā akkhanti?

Yā akkhanti akkhamanatā anadhivāsanatā caṇḍikkaṇ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa : ayaṇ vuccati akkhanti.

Tattha katamaṇ asoraccaṇ?

Kāyiko vitikkamo¹ vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo : idaṇ vuccati asoraccaṇ. Sabbam² pi dussilyaṇ asoraccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ asākhalyaṇ?

Yā sā vācā aṇḍakā kakkasā³ parakaṭukā parābhisajjani kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṇvattanikā tathārūpiṇ vācaṇ bhāsītā hoti : yā tattha asaṇhavācatā asākhilavācatā pharusavācatā : idaṇ vuccati asākhalyaṇ.

Tattha katamo appaṭisaṇthāro?

Dve paṭisaṇthārā : āmisapaṭisaṇthāro ca dhammapaṭisaṇthāro ca. Idh' ekacco appaṭisaṇthārako hoti āmisapaṭisaṇthārena vā dhammapaṭisaṇthārena vā : ayaṇ vuccati appaṭisaṇthāro.

Tattha katamā indriyesu aguttadvārātā?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṇ disvā nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṇ cakkhundriyaṇ asaṇvutaṇ viharantaṇ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṇ, tassa saṇvarāya na paṭipajjati na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṇ cakkhundriye na saṇvaraṇ āpajjati, sotena saddaṇ sutvā,⁴ ghānena gandhaṇ ghāyitvā, jivhāya rasaṇ sayitvā, kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṇ phusitvā, manasā dhammaṇ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṇ manindriyaṇ asaṇvutaṇ viharantaṇ abhiññhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṇ, tassa saṇvarāya na paṭipajjati na rakkhati manindriyaṇ manindriye na saṇvaraṇ āpajjati : yā imesaṇ channaṇ indriyaṇaṇ agutti agopanaṇ anārakkho asaṇvaro : ayaṇ vuccati indriyesu aguttadvārātā.

Tattha katamā bhojane amattaññutā?

Idh' ekacco appaṭisaṇkhā ayoniso āhāraṇ āhāreti davāya madāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya : yā tattha asantutṭhitā⁵ amattaññutā appaṭisaṇkhā bhojane : ayaṇ vuccati bhojane amattaññutā.

Tattha katamaṇ muṭṭhasaccaṇ?

Yā asati⁶ ananussati appaṭissati asati⁷ asaraṇatā adhāraṇatā pilāpanatā sammussanātā :⁸ idaṇ vuccati muṭṭhasaccaṇ.

¹ B : vitik°.

² B : sabbaṇ.

³ S^d : kakkhasā.

⁴ Only B. inserts 'pe's.'

⁵ K : asantutṭhatā.

⁶ K : assati.

⁷ S^d and B. omit.

⁸ S^d : apilāpanatā pammosanātā. K : samusanātā.

Tattha katamaṇ asampajaññaṇ ?

Yaṇ aññaṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṇḡ moho akusalamūlaṇ : idaṇ vuccati asampajaññaṇ.

Tattha katamā silavipatti ?

Kāyiko vītikkamo vācasiko vītikkamo kāyikavācasiko vītikkamo : ayaṇ vuccati silavipatti. Sabbam pi dussilyaṇ silavipatti.

Tattha katamā diṭṭhivipatti ?

Natthi dinnāṇ, natthi yiṭṭhaṇ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṇ ca lokaṇ paraṇ ca lokaṇ sayāṇ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṇ vuccati diṭṭhivipatti. Sabbā pi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti.

Tattha katamaṇ ajjhattaṇ saṇyojanaṇ ?

Pañcorambhāgiyāni saṇyojanāni ajjhattaṇ saṇyojanaṇ. Pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṇyojanāni bahiddhā saṇyojanaṇ.

DUKAṇ.

Tattha katamāni tiṇi akusalamūlāni ?

Lobho doso moho.

Tattha katamo lobho ?²

Yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandirāgo³ cittassa sārāgo icchā mucchā ajjhosaṇaṇ gedho pali-gedho⁴ saṇgo paṇko ejā māyā janikā saṇjanani⁵ sabbini⁶ jālini saritā⁷ visattikā suttaṇ visaṭā āyuhani⁸ dutiyā paṇidhi bhavanettī vanaṇ vanatho⁹ santhavo sineho¹⁰ apekhā paṭibandhu āsā āsiṇsaṇā āsiṇsitattaṇ rūpāsā saddāsā¹¹ gandhāsā rasāsā phoṭṭhabbāsā lābhāsā dhanāsā puttāsā jīvītāsā jappā pajappā abhijappā jappā¹² jappanā jappitattaṇ loluppaṇ¹³ loluppāyanā loluppāyitattaṇ puñ-cikatā¹⁴ sādukamyatā¹⁵ adhammarāgo visamalobho nikanti

¹ S^d gives full text. Cf. Dh. S., § 1362, and above, p. 328.

² Dh. S., § 1059.

³ S^d : nandī nandirāgo.

⁴ S^d : paṭigedho. B : pari°. ⁵ S^d : saṇjani.

⁶ S^d : sabbini.

⁷ S^d : sarinā.

⁸ S^d : āyuhhani. B : visadā āyuhani. ⁹ S^d : vanato.

¹⁰ So K. and S^d. B : sneho. ¹¹ S^d : saddāhasā.

¹² S^d and B. omit.

¹³ S^d inserts ; loluppanā.

¹⁴ B : pucchāñjikatā.

¹⁵ B, K. and Asl., p. 365, sādrukamyatā. S^d reads sādu°. Possibly one should read sādu° in the Atthasālinī, as more congruous with the context : manāpe visaye kāmētīti.

Tattha katāmo doso?

Tattha katamo moho?

Imāni tīni akusalamūlāni.

Kāmavitakko vyāpādavitakko vihiṃsāvitakko.

¹ S^d has *tatthanā*, and omits next two terms.

³ S^d: saddahatanhā. ⁴ B: chadanan. ⁵ S^d °pabbāvo.

⁶ S^d: anattam. ⁷ K: dūsanā dūsit°. ⁸ S^d and B. omit.

⁹ S^d gives full text.. See above p. 85.

¹⁰ *Sd* gives full text. See above p. 86.

Tattha katamo vyāpādavitaṅko ?

Vyāpādapatisaṅgyutto takko vitaṅko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṇ vuccati vyāpādavitaṅko.

Tattha katamo vihiṅsāvitaṅko ?

Vihiṅsāpatisaṅgyutto takko vitaṅko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṇ vuccati vihiṅsāvitaṅko.

Ime tayo akusalavitaṅkā.

Tattha katamā tisso akusalasaññā ?

Kāmasaññā vyāpādasaññā vihiṅsāsaññā.

Tattha katamā kāmasaññā ?

Kāmapatisaṅgyutto saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati kāmasaññā.

Tattha katamā vyāpādasaññā ?

Vyāpādapatisaṅgyuttā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati vyāpādasaññā.

Tattha katamā vihiṅsāsaññā ?

Vihiṅsāpatisaṅgyuttā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati vihiṅsāsaññā.

Imā tisso akusalasaññā.

Tattha katamā tisso akusaladhātuyo ?

Kāmadhātu vyāpādadhātu vihiṅsādhātu.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātu ?

Kāmavitaṅko kāmadhātu. . . . Vyāpādavitaṅko vyāpādadhātu. . . . Vihiṅsāvitaṅko vihiṅsādhātu.

Tattha katamo kāmavitaṅko ?

Kāmapatisaṅgyutto takko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṇ vuccati kāmavitaṅko.

Tattha katamo vyāpādavitaṅko ? Vyāpādapatisaṅgyutto takko vitaṅko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṇ vuccati vyāpādavitaṅko.

Tattha katamo vihiṅsāvitaṅko ?

Vihiṅsāpatisaṅgyutto takko vitaṅko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṇ vuccati vihiṅsāvitaṅko.

Imā tisso akusaladhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni tīni duccaritaṇi ?

Kāyaduccaritaṇ vacīduccaritaṇ manoduccaritaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ kāyaduccaritaṇ ?

Pāpātipāto adinnādānaṇ kāmesu micchācāro : idaṇ vuccati kāyaduccaritaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ vacīduccaritaṇ ?

Musāvādo piṣuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo : idaṇ vuccati vacīduccaritaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ manoduccaritaṇ ?

Abhijjhā vyāpādo micchādittthi : idaṃ vuccati manoduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ ?

Akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ. Akusalaṃ vacīkammaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ. . . . Akusalaṃ manokammaṃ manoduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ ?

Akusalā kāyasañcetanā akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ. . . . Akusalā vacisañcetanā akusalaṃ vacīkammaṃ. . . . Akusalā manosañcetanā akusalaṃ manokammaṃ.

Imāni tīni duccaritāni.

Tattha katame tayo āsavā ?

Kāmāsavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmāsavo ?

Yo kāmesu kāmaccchando¹ kāmarāgo kāmanandī kāmataṇhā kāmāsineho kāmaparilāho kāmamuccahā kāmajjhosānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kāmāsavo.

Tattha katamo bhavāsavo ?

Yo bhavesu bhavaccchando . . . pe² . . . bhavajjhosānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bhavāsavo.

Tattha katamo avijjāsavo ?

Dukkhe aññānaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāsavo.

Ime tayo āsavā.

Tattha katamāni tīni saṃyojanāni ?

Sakkāyadittthi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso.

Tattha katamā sakkāyadittthi ?

Idha assutavā puthujjana ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto, rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ ; vedanaṃ . . . saññaṃ . . . saṅkhāre . . . viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ, viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ : yā evarūpā ditthi ditthigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho ayaṃ vuccati sakkāyadittthi.

Tattha katamā vicikicchā ?

Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati, dhamme kaṅkhati vicikicchati, saṅghe kaṅkhati vicikicchati, sikkhāya kaṅkhati vicikicchati ; pubbante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, aparante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, pubbantāparante kaṅkhati vicikic-

¹ K. and B. have pe to kāmajjhosānaṃ. ² Dh. S., § 1120.

chatī, idappaccayatā-paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu kaṇkhati vicikicchati : yā evarūpā kaṅkhā kaṅkhāyanā kaṅkhāyitattaṇ¹ vimati vicikicchā dveḷhakaṇ dvedhāpatho saṅsayo anekaṇsaḡāho āsappanā parisappanā aparīyogāha-nā² thambhitattaṇ cittassa mauovilekho : ayaṇ vuccati vicikicchā.

Tattho katamo sīlabbataparāmāso ?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṇ silena suddhi vatena suddhi sīlabbatena suddhīti : yā evarūpā dīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigattaṇ . . . pe³ . . . vipariyesaḡāho : ayaṇ vuccati sīlabbataparāmāso.

Imāni tīpi saṇyojanāni.

Tattha katamā tisso taṇhā ?

Kāmatanḡhā bhavatanḡhā vibhavanḡhā ?

Tattha katamā bhavatanḡhā ?⁴

Bhavadīṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandīrāgo⁵ cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati bhavanḡhā.

Tattha katamā vibhavanḡhā ?

Ucchedadīṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati vibhavanḡhā.

Avasesā taṇhā kāmatanḡhā.

Tattha katamā kāmatanḡhā ?

Kāmadhātupaṭisaṇyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati kāmatanḡhā.

Rūpadhātu⁶ . . . arūpadhātupaṭisaṇyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati bhavanḡhā.

Ucchedadīṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati vibhavanḡhā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tattha katamā aparā pi tisso taṇhā ?

Kāmatanḡhā rūpatanḡhā⁷ arūpatanḡhā.

Tattha katamā kāmatanḡhā ?

Kāmadhātupaṭisaṇyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati kāmatanḡhā.

¹ K. and B. have pe to thambhitattaṇ. ² S^d : pariyo°.

³ Dh. S., § 1119. B : vipariyesaḡāho.

⁴ K., B. and S^d take the analysis in this order.

⁵ K., B. and S^d have pe for these four terms.

⁶ S^d gives the question to this and next answer. K. and B. omit question.

⁷ S^d reads rūpatanḡhā first here, but not in the analysis.

Tattha katamā rūpatañhā?

Rūpadhātupaṭisaṇyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati rūpatañhā.

Tattha katamā arūpatañhā?

Arūpadhātupaṭisaṇyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati arūpatañhā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tatthā katamā aparā pi tisso taṇhā?

Rūpatañhā arūpatañhā nirodhataṇhā.

Tattha katamā rūpatañhā?

Rūpadhātupaṭisaṇyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati rūpatañhā.

Tattha katamā arūpatañhā?

Arūpadhātupaṭisaṇyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati arūpatañhā.

Tattha katamā nirodhataṇhā?

Ucchedaditṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati nirodhataṇhā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tattha katamā tisso esanā?

Kāmesanā bhavesanā brahmacariyesanā.

Tattha katamā kāmesanā?

Yo kāmesu kāmaccando . . . pe¹ . . . kāmajjhosaṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati kamesanā.

Tattha katamā bhavesanā?

Yo bhavesu bhavaccando . . . pe . . . bhavajjhosaṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati bhavesanā.

Tattha katamā brahmacariyesanā?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā . . . pe² . . . neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṇ vuccati brahmacariyesanā.

Tattha katamā kāmesanā?

Kāmarāgo tad-ekaṭṭhaṇ akusalaṇ kāyakammaṇ vacīkammaṇ manokammaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati kāmesanā.

Bhavarāgo³ tad-ekaṭṭhaṇ akusalaṇ kāyakammaṇ vacīkammaṇ manokammaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati bhavesanā.

¹ Sd gives full text. See under tayo āsavā, p. 864.

² So K., B. and Sd. See Dh. S., § 1099.

³ Sd does not suppress the question to this and following statement. B. suppresses next question only.

Antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi tad-ekaṭṭhaṇ akusalāṇ kāyakammaṇ
vacikammaṇ manokammaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati brahmacariye-
saṇā.

Imā tisso esanā.

Tattha katamā tisso vidhā?

Seyyo 'ham asmīti vidhā. Sadiso 'ham asmīti vidhā.
Hino 'ham asmīti vidhā.

Imā tisso vidhā.

Tattha katamāni tīpi bhayāni?

Jātibhayaṇ jarābhayaṇ maraṇabhayaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ jātibhayaṇ?

Jātiṇ paṭicca bhayaṇ bhayānakaṇ chambhitattaṇ loma-
haṇso cetaso utrāso: idaṇ vuccati jātibhayaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ jarābhayaṇ?

Jaraṇ paṭicca bhayaṇ bhayānakaṇ chambhitattaṇ loma-
haṇso cetaso utrāso: idaṇ vuccati jarābhayaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ maraṇabhayaṇ?

Maraṇaṇ paṭicca bhayaṇ bhayānakaṇ chambhitattaṇ
lomahaṇso cetaso utrāso: idaṇ vuccati maraṇabhayaṇ.

Imāni tīpi bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi tamāni?

Atītaṇ vā¹ addhānaṇ ārabba kaṇkhati vicikicchati
nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, anāgataṇ vā addhānaṇ
ārabba kaṇkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasī-
dati, etarahi vā² paccuppannaṇ addhānaṇ ārabba
kaṇkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati.

Imāni tīpi tamāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi tittḥāyatanāni?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādi hoti
evaṇdīṭṭhi:³ yaṇ kiñcāyaṇ purisaṇpuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti
sukhaṇ vā dukkhaṇ vā adukkhamasukhaṇ vā sabbaṇ taṇ
pubbe katahetūti.

Idha paṇ⁴ ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādi hoti
evaṇdīṭṭhi: yaṇ kiñcāyaṇ purisaṇpuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti
sukhaṇ vā dukkhaṇ vā adukkhamasukhaṇ vā sabbaṇ taṇ
issaranimmānahetūti.

Idha paṇ' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādi hoti
evaṇdīṭṭhi: yaṇ kiñcāyaṇ purisaṇpuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti

¹ K. omits vā.

³ K. omits etarahi vā.

² K. and B: evaṇdīṭṭhi always.

⁴ S^d: pana ekacco.

sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukkaṃ vā sabbaṃ taṃ
ahetu appaccayāti.

Imāni tīpi tittḥāyatanāni.

Tattha katame tayo kiñcana?

Rāgo kiñcanaṃ doso kiñcanaṃ moho kiñcanaṃ. Ime
tayo kiñcana.

Tattha katamāni tīpi angaṇāni?

Rāgo angaṇaṃ doso angaṇaṃ moho angaṇaṃ. Imāni tīpi
angaṇāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi malāni?

Rāgo malaṃ doso malaṃ moho malaṃ. Imāni tīpi
malāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi visamāni?

Rāgo visamaṃ doso visamaṃ moho visamaṃ. Imāni tīpi
visamāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi tīpi visamāni?

Kāyavisamaṃ vacīvisamaṃ manovisamaṃ. Imāni tīpi
visamāni.

Tattha katame tayo aggī?

Rāgaggi dosaggi mohaggi.

Ime tayo aggī.

Tattha katame tayo kasāvā?

Rāgakasāvo dosakasāvo mohakasāvo. Ime tayo kasāvā.

Tattha katame apare pi tayo kasāvā?

Kāyakasāvo vacīkasāvo manokasāvo. Ime tayo kasāvā.

Tattha katamā assādaditṭhi?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī hoti
evanditṭhi: natthi kāmesu doso ti, so kāmesu pāṭavyataṃ
āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati assādaditṭhi.

Tattha katamā attānuditṭhi?¹

Idha assutavā puthujjāno ariyaṇaṃ adassēvī ariyadham-
massa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisaṇaṃ adassēvī
sappurisaḍhammassa akovido sappurisaḍhamme avinīto,
rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani
vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ . . . saññāṃ . . .
saṅkhāre . . . viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇa-
vantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā
attānaṃ: yā evarūpādītṭhi dītṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipari-
yesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati attānuditṭhi.

¹ Cf. S., iii., 185; iv., 148.

Tattha katamā micchādītthi?

Natthi dinnāṇ, natthi yiṭṭhāṇ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṇ ca lokāṇ paraṇ ca lokāṇ sayāṇ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavēdētīti: yā evarūpā dītthi dītthigatāṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati micchādītthi.²

Sassatādītthi assādādītthi sakkāyādītthi attānūdītthi ucchedādītthi micchādītthi.

Tattha katamā aratī?

Pantesu vā senāsanesu aññataraññataresu vā³ adhikusalesu dhammesu aratī³ aratikā anabhiratī anabhīramanā ukkaṇṭhitā paritassitā⁴: ayaṇ vuccati aratī.

Tattha katamā vihesā?

Idh' ekacco pāpinā vā leḍḍunā vā daḍḍena vā satthēna vā rajjuyā vā aññataraññatarena satte viheṭṭheti: yā evarūpā heṭṭhanā viheṭṭhanā hiṇsanā vihiṇsanā rosanā virosanā parūpaghāto: ayaṇ vuccati vihesā.

Tattha katamā adhammacariyā?

Kāyena adhammacariyā visamacariyā, vācāya adhammacariyā visamacariyā, manasā adhammacariyā visamacariyā: ayaṇ vuccati adhammacariyā.

Tattha katamā dovaccassatā?

Sahadhammike vuccamāne dovaccassāyaṇ dovaccassiyaṇ dovaccassatā⁵ vippatikūlagāhitā vipaccanīkasātātā anādariyaṇ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā: ayaṇ vuccati dovaccassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino duppaññā, yā tesāṇ sevanā nisevanā saṇsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti taṇ - sampavaṇkatā: ayaṇ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamā nānattasaññā?

Kāmasaññā vyāpādasaññā vihiṇsāsāññā: ayaṇ vuccati nānattasaññā. Sabbā pi akusalasaññā nānattasaññā.

Tattha katamaṇ uddhaccaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṣsa uddhaccaṇ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattāṇ cittaṣsa: idaṇ vuccati uddhaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ kosajjaṇ?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā

¹ See below, p. 392.

² S^d continues dītthigatamasassatādītthi, &c.

³ S^d omits.

⁴ So S^d. See p. 352, n. 5.

⁵ So also B. Cf. p. 359 for variants in B.

pañcasu vā kāmagaṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppa-
dānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-
kiriyaṭā asātaccakiriyaṭā anīṭṭhitakiriyaṭā¹ olinavuttitā²
nikkhittachandataṃ nikkhattadhurataṃ³ anāsevanā abhāvanā
abahulikkammaṃ anadīṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo: idaṃ
vuccati kosajjaṃ.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā
pañcasu vā kāmagaṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppa-
dānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā⁴ dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-
kiriyaṭā asātaccakiriyaṭā anīṭṭhitakiriyaṭā¹ olinavuttitā²
nikkhittachandataṃ nikkhattadhurataṃ³ anāsevanā abhāvanā
abahulikkammaṃ anadīṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo: yo
evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati
pamādo.

Tattha katamā asantutṭhitā?⁵

Itaritaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmagaṇehi asantutṭhassa⁶
bhīyyokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṃ asantut-
ṭhitā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati asantutṭhitā.

Tattha katamā asampajaññatā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho
akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati asampajaññatā.

Tattha katamā mahicchatā?

Itaritaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmagaṇehi asantutṭhassa⁷
bhīyyokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṃ mahicchatā
rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati
mahicchatā.

Tattha katamaṃ ahirikaṃ?

Yaṃ na hiriyati hiriyatabbena,⁸ na hiriyati pāpakānaṃ
akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā: idaṃ vuccati ahirikaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ anottappaṃ?

Yaṃ na ottappitabbena,⁹ na ottappati pāpakānaṃ akusa-
lānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā: idaṃ vuccati anottappaṃ.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā
pañcasu vā kāmagaṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppa-

¹ K and B: anīṭṭhitakir°. ² B: olinā°.

³ B: °dhurataṃ. ⁴ S^d omits. ⁵ K: asantutṭhatā.

⁶ S^d: asantutṭhiṣṣa. ⁷ So also S^d.

⁸ So also S^d. See above, p. 859.

dānaṇ kusalanāṇ vā dhammānaṇ bhāvanāya asakkacca-kiriyatā asātaccakiriyatā anīṭṭhitakiriyatā¹ olinavuttitā nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulikammaṇ anadhiṭṭhānaṇ ananuyogo pamādo : yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati pamādo.

Tattha katamaṇ anādariyaṇ ?

Yaṇ anādariyaṇ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā² anaddā anaddāyaṇā anaddāyitattaṇ³ asīlyaṇ⁴ acittikāro⁵ idaṇ vuccati anādariyaṇ.

Tattha katamā dovaccassatā ?⁶

Sahadhammike vuccamāne dovaccassāyaṇ dovaccassiyaṇ dovaccassatā vippaṭikūlagāhitā vipaccanikasātataṇ anādariyaṇ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā : ayaṇ vuccati dovaccassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā ?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino duppañña : yā tesāṇ sevanā nisevanā saṇsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti taṇ - sampavaṇkatā : ayaṇ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamaṇ assaddhiyaṇ ?

Idh' ekacco assaddho hoti, na saddahati Buddhaṇ vā dhammaṇ vā saṅghaṇ vā : yaṇ evarūpaṇ assaddhiyaṇ assaddahanā anokappanā anabhippasādo : idaṇ vuccati assaddhiyaṇ.

Tattha katamā avadaññutā ?

Pañca macchariyāni : āvāsamacchariyaṇ kulamacchariyaṇ lābhamacchariyaṇ vaṇṇamacchariyaṇ dhammamacchariyaṇ : yaṇ evarūpaṇ maccherāṇ maccharāyaṇā⁷ maccharāyitattaṇ vevicchaṇ kadariyaṇ katukañcukatā⁸ agga-hitattaṇ cittassa : ayaṇ vuccati avadaññutā.

Tattha katamaṇ kosajjaṇ ?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmagaṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppadānaṇ kusalanāṇ vā dhammānaṇ bhāvanāya asakkacca-kiriyatā⁹ asātaccakiriyatā anīṭṭhitakiriyatā¹⁰ olinavuttitā

¹ K and B : anāṭṭhita°. ² B : appaṭi°.

³ K : anādā anādāyaṇā anādāyitattaṇ.

⁴ S^d and B : asīlyaṇ.

⁵ So S^d. K : acitīkāro. B : acittikāro. Read acitti° on p. 2. Cf. Mil. 229, 280. ⁶ See p. 859.

⁷ S^d : maccherayaṇā, but maccharāyitattaṇ.

⁸ See p. 857. ⁹ S^d : °kiriya°. ¹⁰ See p. 870, nn. 1-8.

⁶ B: 888V°.

Tattha katamo upārambho?

Yo upārambho anūpārambho upārambhanā anūpārambhanā anūpārambhitattaṇ uññā avaññā paribhavo randhagavesitā:¹ ayaṇ vuccati upārambhacittatā.

Tattha katamaṇ mutṭhasaccaṇ?

Yā² asati ananussati appaṭissati asati³ asaraṇatā adhāranatā pilāpanatā⁴ sammussanatā⁵: idaṇ vuccati mutṭhasaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ asampajaññaṇ?

Yaṇ aññaṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṇ: idaṇ vuccati asampajaññaṇ.

Tattha katamo cetaso vikkhepo?

Yaṇ cittassa uddhaccaṇ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṇ cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati cetaso vikkhepo.

Tattha katamo ayoniso manasikāro?

Anicce niccan ti ayoniso manasikāro, dukkhe sukhan ti ayoniso manasikāro, anattani attā ti ayoniso manasikāro, asubhe subhan ti ayoniso manasikāro, saccavipparīkūlena⁶ vā cittassa āvaṭṭanā anvaṭṭanā⁷ ābhogo samannāhāro manasikāro: ayaṇ vuccati ayoniso manasikāro.

Tattha katamā kummaggasevanā?

Tattha katamo kummaggo?

Micchādītṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā micchākamanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamaḍhi: ayaṇ vuccati kummaggo. Yā imassa kummaggassa sevanā nisevanā saṇsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti taṇ - sampavaṅkatā: ayaṇ vuccati kummaggasevanā.

Tattha katamaṇ cetaso līnattaṇ?⁸

Yā cittassa akalyatā akammaññatā oliyanā⁹ sallīyanā līnaṇ liyanā līyitattaṇ thīnaṇ⁹ thīyanā thīyitattaṇ cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati cetaso līnattaṇ.

TIKAṆ.

Tattha katame cattāro āsavā?

Kāmāsavo bhavāsavo dītṭhāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmāsavo?

¹ Cf. A. IV. 25. ² S^d omits yā. ³ S^d and B. omit.

⁴ So also S^d. See above, p. 360.

⁵ S^d: pammossanatā. ⁶ B: °kulena.

⁷ K: āvajjanā anāvajjanā. B: āvaṭṭanā anāvaṭṭanā.

⁸ B: calinattaṇ. ⁹ B: li° and thī°.

Yo kāmesu kāmaccchando kāmarāgo kāmanandī kāmataṇhā kāmasineho¹ kāmapiṇṇāso kāmapiṇṇāso kāmamucchā kāmajjhosaṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati kāmāsavo.

Tattha katamo bhavāsavo ?

Yo bhavesu bhavaccchando . . . pe . . . bhavajjhosaṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati bhavāsavo.

Tattha katamo diṭṭhāsavo ?

Sassato loko ti vā assassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṇ jīvaṇ taṇ sarīraṇ ti vā aññaṇ jīvaṇ aññaṇ sarīraṇ ti vā hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho :² ayaṇ vuccati diṭṭhāsavo. Sabbā pi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhāsavo.

Tattha katamo avijjāsavo ?

Dukkhe aññaṇaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjāsavo.

Ime cattāro āsavā.

Tattha katame cattāro ganthā ?³

Abhijjhā kāyagantho vyāpādo kāyagantho silabbata-parāmāso kāyagantho idaṇ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo abhijjhā kāyagantho ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe⁴ . . . abhijjhā lobho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati abhijjhā kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo kāyagantho ?

Anatthaṇ me, acarīti . . . pe⁵ . . . caṇḍikkaṇ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa : ayaṇ vuccati vyāpādo kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo silabbataparāmāso kāyagantho ?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṇ sīlena suddhi vatena suddhi silabbatena suddhīti : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṇ vuccati silabbataparāmāso kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo idaṇ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho ?

Sassato loko : idam eva saccaṇ mogham aññaṇ ti vā, asassato loko : idam eva saccaṇ mogham aññaṇ ti vā . . . pe . . . neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā : idam eva saccaṇ mogham aññaṇ ti vā : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho :

¹ B : °aneho. ² K : °yesagāho.

³ S^d *excises down to cattāro oghā (next page).*

⁴ See above, p. 361, under lobho. Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1185 foll.

⁵ See above, p. 362, under doṣo.

ayaṇ vuccati idaṇ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho. Thapetvā silabbataparāmāsaṇ kāyaganthaṇ sabbā pi micchādītthi idaṇ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho.

Ime cattāro ganthā.

Tattha katame cattāro oghā? . . . cattāro yogā? . . . cattāri upādānāni?

Kāmupādānaṇ diṭṭhupādānaṇ silabbatupādānaṇ attavādupādānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ kāmupādānaṇ?

Yo kāmesu kāmaccando . . . pe . . . kāmajjhosaṇaṇ : idaṇ vuccati kāmupādānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ diṭṭhupādānaṇ?

Natthi dinnaṇ natthi yiṭṭhaṇ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṇ ca lokaṇ paraṇ ca lokaṇ sayā abhiññā sacchikatva pavediti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho:² idaṇ vuccati diṭṭhupādānaṇ. Thapetvā silabbatupādānaṇ ca attavādupādānaṇ ca sabbā pi micchādītthi diṭṭhupādānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ silabbatupādānaṇ?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrāhmaṇaṇaṇ sīlena suddhi vatena suddhi silabbatena suddhīti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: idaṇ vuccati silabbatupādānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ attavādupādānaṇ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyaṇaṇ adassāvi ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṇ adassāvi sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto, rūpaṇ attato samanupassati rūpavantaṇ vā attānaṇ attani vā rūpaṇ rūpasmiṇ vā attānaṇ ; vedanaṇ . . . saññaṇ . . . saṅkhāre . . . viññāṇaṇ attato samanupassati viññāṇavantaṇ vā attānaṇ attani vā viññāṇaṇ viññāṇasmiṇ vā attānaṇ : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: idaṇ vuccati attavādupādānaṇ. Imāni cattāri upādānāni.

Tattha katame cattāro taṇhuppādā?

Ōvarahetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, piṇḍapātahetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, senāsanaṇaṇaṇ vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, itibhavābhavaṇaṇaṇ vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati: ime cattāro taṇhuppādā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri agatigamanāni?

¹ See below, p. 892.

² K: °yesagāho always.

Chandāgatiṃ gacchati dosāgatiṃ gacchati mohāgatiṃ gacchati bhayāgatiṃ gacchati : yā evarūpā agatī¹ agatigamanā² chandagamanā³ vaggagamanā⁴ vārigamanā⁵ : imāni cattāri agatigamanāni.

Tattha katame cattāro vipariyesā?

Anicce niccan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso, dukkhe sukhan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso, anattani attā ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso, asubhe subhan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso : ime cattāro vipariyesā.

Tattha katame cattāro anariyavohārā?

Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavādītā, asute³ sutavādītā, amute mutavādītā, aviññāte viññātavādītā : ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā?

Diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādītā, sute asutavādītā, mute amutavādītā, viññāte aviññātavādītā : ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri duccaritāni?

Pāpātīpāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo : imāni cattāri duccaritāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri duccaritāni?

Musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo : imāni cattāri duccaritāni.

Tattha katamāni cattāri bhayāni?

Jātibhayaṃ jarābhayaṃ vyādhibhayaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Rājabhayaṃ corabhayaṃ aggibhayaṃ udakabhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha⁴ katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Ūmibhayaṃ kumbhīlabhayaṃ āvaṭṭabhayaṃ susukābhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Attānuvādabhayaṃ parānuvādabhayaṃ daṇḍabhayaṃ duggatibhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamā catasso diṭṭhiyo?

Sayaṅkatāṃ sukhadukkhaṃ ti saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati ; parakatāṃ sukhadukkhaṃ ti saccato thetato

¹ B. omits.

² B : °gamanā throughout.

³ B : assute.

⁴ In K this section follows next section.

diṭṭhi uppajati; asayaṅkatañ ca parakatañ ca sukhaduk-
khan ti saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati; asayaṅkāraṇ
aparaṅkāraṇ¹ adhiccasamuppannaṇ sukhadukkhan ti sac-
cato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati: imā catasso diṭṭhiyo.

CATUKKĀṆ.

Tattha katamāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni?
Sakkāyaditṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso kāmā-
chando vyāpādo: imāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni.
Tattha katamāni pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni?
Rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṇ avijjā: imāni
pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katamāni pañca macchariyāni?
Āvāsamacchariyaṇ kulamacchariyaṇ lābhamacchariyaṇ
vaṇṇamacchariyaṇ dhammacchariyaṇ: imāni pañca
macchariyāni.

Tattha katame pañca saṅgā?
Rāgasango dosasango mohasango mānasango diṭṭhi-
saṅgo: ime pañca saṅgā.

Tattha katame pañca sallā?
Rāgasallaṇ dosasallaṇ mohasallaṇ mānasallaṇ diṭṭhi-
sallaṇ: ime pañca sallā.

Tattha katame pañca cetokhilā?
Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampa-
sīdati, dhamme kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na
sampasīdati, saṅghe vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampa-
sīdati, sikkhāya kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na
sampasīdati, sabrahmacārisu² kupito hoti anattamano
āhatacitto³ khilajāto: ime pañca cetokhilā.

Tattha katame pañca cetaso vinibandhā?
Kāme avītarāgo hoti avigatachando avigatapemo avi-
gatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatatāṇho, kāye avītarāgo
hoti . . . pe⁴ . . . rūpe avītarāgo hoti avigatachando
avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatatāṇho,

¹ K: asayaṅkataṇ aparaṅkataṇ.

² S^d: °cārisu.

³ S^d: āhatanacitto. B: āhaṭa°.

⁴ So S^d and B, without . . . pe . . . K. gives repetition.

bhedā param maraṇā apāyaṇ duggatiṇ vinipātaṇ nirayaṇ uppajjati : ime pañca akkhantiya ādinavā.

Tattha katamāni pañca bhayāni?

Ājivikabhayaṇ¹ asilokabhayaṇ parisasārajjabhayaṇ maraṇabhayaṇ duggatibhayaṇ : imāni pañca bhayāni.

Tattha katame pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādī hoti evaṇ-diṭṭhī :² yato kho bho ayaṇ attā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi sam-appito samagibhūto³ paricāreti, ettāvata kho bho ayaṇ attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto⁴ hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṇ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha : atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ⁵ tvaṇ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṇ⁶ attā ettāvata paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto⁴ hoti. Taṇ kissa hetu? Kāmā hi bho aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, tesāṇ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Yato kho bho ayaṇ attā vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, ettāvata kho bho⁷ ayaṇ attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṇ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha : atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ⁵ tvaṇ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṇ attā ettāvata paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taṇ kissa hetu? Yad eva tattha vitakkitaṇ vicāritaṇ, etena etaṇ olārikaṇ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho yaṇ attā vitakkavicārānaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, ettāvata kho bho ayaṇ attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṇ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha : atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ⁵ tvaṇ vadesi n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṇ attā ettāvata paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taṇ kissa hetu? Yad eva tattha pīgataṇ cetaso ubbīlāvitaṇ,⁸ etena etaṇ olārikaṇ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṇ attā pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, ettāvata kho bho ayaṇ attā paramadiṭṭhadhamma-

¹ K : ājivaka°.

² K., B., and S^d : °diṭṭhī.

³ B : samagī°.

⁴ S^d : °nibbānaṇ patto throughout.

⁵ S^d : yaṇ.

⁶ S^d : nevakkho ayaṇ.

⁷ S^d omits.

⁸ S^d : ubbīlāvitattaṇ. K : ubbīlāvitaṇ. B : uppīlāvitaṇ.

nibbānappatto hotīti : itth' eke sato sattassa parama-
diṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha : atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ¹
tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho² ayaṃ
attā ettāvata paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taṃ
kissa hetu ? Yad eva tattha sukhaṃ³ cetaso ābhogo etena
etaṃ olārikaṃ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṃ attā su-
khassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasa-
mappa viharati, ettāvata kho bho ayaṃ attā paramadiṭṭha-
dhammanibbānappatto hotīti : itth' eke sato sattassa
paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpentī.

Ime pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

PAÑCAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni cha vivādamulāni ?⁴

Kodho makkho issā sāṭheyyaṃ⁵ pāpicchata sandiṭṭhi-
parāmāsita :⁶ imāni cha vivādamulāni.

Tattha katame cha chandarāgagehasitā⁷ dhammā ?

Manāpikesu⁸ rūpesu gehasito rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . .
cittassa sārāgo, manāpikesu saddesu . . . manāpikesu
gandhesu . . . manāpikesu rasesu . . . manāpikesu
phoṭṭhabbesu . . . manāpikesu dhammesu gehasito rāgo
sarāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ime cha chandarāgā
gehasitā dhammā.

Tattha katamāni cha virodhavatthūni ?

Amanāpikesu rūpesu cittassa āghāto paṭighāto⁹ . . . pe
. . . caṇḍikkaṃ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa, amanā-
pikesu saddesu . . . amanāpikesu gandhesu . . . amanā-
pikesu rasesu . . . amanāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . .
amanāpikesu dhammesu cittassa āghāto paṭighāto⁹ paṭi-
ghaṇṇaṃ paṭivirodho . . . pe . . . caṇḍikkaṃ asuro po anatta-
manatā cittassa : imāni cha virodhavatthūni.

Tattha katame cha taṇhākāyā ?

Rūpatanḥā saddatanḥā gandhatanḥā rasatanḥā phoṭ-
ṭhabbatanḥā dhammatanḥā : ime cha taṇhākāyā.

¹ S^d : yaṃ.

² S^d omits.

³ S^d : sukhāṃ iti. B : sukhapīti.

⁴ Cf. A. III. 394, 395.

⁵ K : sāṭheyyaṃ.

⁶ S^d : °parāmāsita. ⁷ K. and B : °rāgā gehasitā.

⁸ B : manāpiyesu throughout. ⁹ S^d : āghātā paṭighātā.

Tattha katame cha agāravā?

Satthari agāravo viharati appaṭiṣso¹ dhamme . . . saṅghe . . . sikkhāya . . . appamāde . . . paṭisanthāre² agāravo viharati appaṭiṣso: ime cha agāravā.

Tattha katame cha parihāṇiyā dhammā?

Kammārāmatā bhassārāmatā niddārāmatā saṅgaṇikārāmatā saṅsaggāramatā papañcārāmatā: ime cha parihāṇiyā dhammā.

Tattha katame apare pi cha parihāṇiyā dhammā?

Kammārāmatā bhassārāmatā niddārāmatā saṅgaṇikārāmatā dovaccassatā pāpamittatā: ime cha parihāṇiyā dhammā.

Tattha katame cha somanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṇ disvā somanassatṭhāṇiyaṇ rūpaṇ upavicarati, sotena saddaṇ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṇ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṇ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṇ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṇ viññāya somanassatṭhāṇiyaṇ dhammaṇ upavicarati: ime cha somanassupavicārā.

Tattha katame cha domanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṇ disvā domanassatṭhāṇiyaṇ rūpaṇ upavicarati, sotena saddaṇ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṇ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṇ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṇ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṇ viññāya domanassatṭhāṇiyaṇ dhammaṇ upavicarati: ime cha domanassupavicārā.

Tattha katame cha upekhūpavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṇ disvā upekhatṭhāṇiyaṇ rūpaṇ upavicarati, sotena saddaṇ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṇ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṇ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṇ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṇ viññāya upekhatṭhāṇiyaṇ dhammaṇ upavicarati: ime cha upekhūpavicārā.

Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni?

Manāpikesu rūpesu gehasitaṇ cetasikaṇ sātaṇ cetasikaṇ sukhaṇ cetosamphassaṇ sātaṇ sukhaṇ vedayitaṇ, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhaṇ vedanā, manāpikesu saddesu . . . manāpikesu gandhesu . . . manāpikesu rasesu . . . manāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . manāpikesu dhammesu gehasitaṇ cetasikaṇ sātaṇ cetasikaṇ sukhaṇ cetosamphassaṇ sātaṇ

¹ S^d and B : appaṭiṣso.

² B : paṭisandhāre.

sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassaajā sātā sukhā vedanā : imāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni.

Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni?

Amanāpikesu rūpesu . . .¹ amanāpikesu saddesu . . .
amanāpikesu gandhesu . . . amanāpikesu rasesu . . .
amanāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . amanāpikesu dhammesu
gehasitaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosam-
phassajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassaajā
asātā dukkhā vedanā : imāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni.

Tattha katame cha gehasitā upekhā?

Upekkhatthānīyesu² rūpesu . . . upekkhatthānīyesu saddesu
. . . upekkhatthānīyesu . . . gandhesu upekkhatthānīyesu
rasesu . . . upekkhatthānīyesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . upekkhat-
thānīyesu dhammesu gehasitaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātāṃ
nāsātāṃ cetosamphassajaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ,
cetosamphassaajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : imā cha
gehasitā upekhā.

Tattha katamā cha diṭṭhiyo?

Atthi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Natthi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Attanā va³ attānaṃ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Attanā va³ anattānaṃ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Anattanā va³ attānaṃ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Atha vā pan' assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti :⁴ so me ayaṃ attā vado
vedeyyo tatra digharattaṃ kalyāṇapāpakānaṃ dhammānaṃ
vipākaṃ paccanubhoti : na so jāto nāhosi,⁵ na so jāto na
bhavissati, nicca dhuvo sassato aviparipāmaddhammo ti
vā pan' assa⁶ saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Imā cha diṭṭhiyo.

CHAKKAṆ.

¹ K. gives here, as well as after dhammesu, the description of dukkhaṃ, which in S^d only follows dhammesu.

² K : upekkhatthānīkesu always.

³ K. omits va. B : vā. See M. I., 8.

⁴ K. omits this introductory clause. S^d omits diṭṭhi.

⁵ S^d : na ahosi. ⁶ K. omits pan'.

Tattha katame satta anusayā?

Kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo: ime satta anusayā.

Tattha katame satta pariyutṭhānā?¹

Kāmarāgapariyutṭhānaṇ paṭighapariyutṭhānaṇ mānapariyutṭhānaṇ diṭṭhipariyutṭhānaṇ vicikicchāpariyutṭhānaṇ bhavarāgapariyutṭhānaṇ avijjāpariyutṭhānaṇ: ime satta pariyutṭhānā.

Tattha katamāni satta saṇyojanāni?

Kāmarāgasāṇyojanaṇ paṭighasāṇyojanaṇ mānasāṇyojanaṇ diṭṭhisāṇyojanaṇ vicikicchāsāṇyojanaṇ bhavarāgasāṇyojanaṇ avijjāsāṇyojanaṇ: imāni satta saṇyojanāni.

Tattha katame satta asaddhammā?

Assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottāpi² hoti, appassuto hoti, kusīto hoti, mutṭhassati hoti, duppañño hoti: ime satta asaddhammā.

Tattha katamāni satta duccaritāni?

Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṇ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo: imāni satta duccaritāni.

Tattha katame satta mānā?

Māno atimāno mānātimāno omāno adhimāno asmimāno micchāmāno. Ime satta mānā.

Tattha katamā satta diṭṭhiyo?

Idh'ekacco³ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādī hoti evaṇ-diṭṭhī:⁴ yato kho bho ayaṇ attā rūpi cātummahābhūtikō mātāpettikaśambhavo kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvata kho bho⁵ ayaṇ attā sammā samucchinno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṇ vināsaṇ vibhavaṇ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ⁶ tvaṇ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṇ attā ettāvata sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā dibbo rūpi kāmāvacaro kabalīṇkārahārabhakkho,

¹ In S^d these follow the saṇyojanāni.

² K and B: anottappī. S^d: anottāpi.

³ D. i. 84, 35.

⁴ K., B., and S^d: : °diṭṭhi.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ So K., B., and S^d.

taṇ tvaṇ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṇ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho¹ ayaṇ attā sammā samucchinno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṇ vināsaṇ vibhavaṇ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho¹ eso attā yaṇ tvaṇ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṇ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā dibbo rūpimayo² sabbangapaccangī ahinindriyo, taṇ tvaṇ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṇ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṇ attā sammā samucchinno hotīti itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṇ vināsaṇ vibhavaṇ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ tvaṇ vadesi, neso natthīti vadāmi; no ca kho bho ayaṇ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso rūpasaññānaṇ samatikkamā³ paṭighasaññānaṇ atthagamā⁴ nānattasaññānaṇ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanūpago, taṇ tvaṇ na jānāsi na⁵ passasi, tam ahaṇ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṇ attā sammā samucchinno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṇ vināsaṇ vibhavaṇ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ tvaṇ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi; no ca kho bho ayaṇ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanāṇ samatikkamma:⁶ Anantaṇ viññānaṇ ti viññānaṇcāyatanūpago, taṇ tvaṇ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṇ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho⁷ attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṇ attā sammā samucchinno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṇ vināsaṇ vibhavaṇ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ tvaṇ vadesi n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṇ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso viññānaṇcāyatanāṇ samatikkamma: natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaṇcāyatanūpago, taṇ tvaṇ na jānāsi na passasi

¹ S^d omits.

² K: rūpamayo. B: rūpimayo. Cf.

D. I. 84: rūpī manomayo.

³ S^d: samatikkamma.

⁴ S^d: atthagamā.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ S^d omits.

⁷ S^d: na passasīti.

tam ahaṇ jānāmi passāmi : so¹ kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṇ attā sammā samucchinnō hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṇ vināsaṇ vibhavaṇ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha : atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ tvaṇ vadesi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṇ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinnō hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso ākiṇcaññāyatanāṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpago, taṇ tvaṇ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṇ jānāmi passāmi ; so² kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṇ attā sammā samucchinnō hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṇ vināsaṇ vibhavaṇ paññāpentī.

Imāni satta diṭṭhiyo.

SATTAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭha kilesavatthūni ?

Lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṇ uddhaccaṇ : imāni aṭṭha kilesavatthūni.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭha kusītavatthūni ?

Idha bhikkhunā kammaṇ kattabbaṇ hoti. Tassa evaṇ hoti : kammaṇ³ kho me kattabbaṇ bhavissati, kammaṇ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilamissati, handāhaṇ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṇ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṇ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṇ paṭhamāṇ kusītavatthu.⁴

Puna ca paraṇ bhikkhunā kammaṇ kataṇ hoti. Tassa evaṇ hoti : ahaṇ kho kammaṇ akāsiṇ, kammaṇ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilanto, handāhaṇ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṇ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṇ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṇ dutiyaṇ kusītavatthu.⁵

Puna ca paraṇ bhikkhunā maggo gantabbo hoti. Tassa

¹ S^d inserts ca.

² S^d inserts ca.

³ S^d : Ahaṇ kho kammaṇ akāsiṇ ; kammaṇ kho bho kattabbaṇ, &c.

⁴ K. has °vatthun throughout.

⁵ S^d calls this section also paṭhamāṇ kusītavatthu, then repeats the section verbatim for dutiyaṇ kusītavatthu, only writing kilamanto for kilanto.

evaṃ hoti: Maggo kho bho¹ me gantabbo bhavissati, maggaṃ kho bho me gacchantassa kāyo kilamissati; handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa patiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ tatiyaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhunā maggo gato hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho maggaṃ agamāsiṃ, maggaṃ kho pana me gacchantassa kāyo kilanto. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa patiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ catutthaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto na labhati lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto nālatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo kilanto akammañño. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa patiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ pañcamaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto labhati lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto alātthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo garuko² akammañño māsācittaṃ maññe. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa patiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhuno uppanno hoti appamattako ābādho. Tassa evaṃ hoti: uppanno kho me ayaṃ appamattako ābādho, atthi kappo nipajjituṃ. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa patiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ sattamaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu gilānā vuṭṭhito hoti aciravuṭṭhito gelaṇṇā. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho gilānā vuṭṭhito aciravuṭṭhito gelaṇṇā, tassa me kāyo dubbalo akammañño. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa patiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ kusītavatthu.

Imāni aṭṭha kusītavatthūni.

¹ S^d omits.

² B. for garuko reads kilanto.

Tattha katamesu atthasu lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto?

Lābhe sārāgo alābhe paṭivirodho yase sārāgo ayase paṭivirodho pasañsāya sārāgo nindāya paṭivirodho sukhe sārāgo dukkhe paṭivirodho. Imesu atthasu lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto.

Tatth katame attha anariyavohārā?

Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavādītā, asute sutavādītā, amute mutavādītā, aviññāte viññātavādītā; diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādītā, sute asutavādītā, mute amutavādītā, viññāte aviññātavādītā. Ime attha anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame attha micchattā?

Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā micchākamanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhī. Ime attha micchattā.

Tattha katame attha purisadosā?

Idha bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno: na sarāmi¹ na sarāmiṃ asatiyaṃ² nibbēheti.³ Ayaṃ paṭhamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno codakaṃ yeva paṭippharati: Kin nu⁴ kho tvaṃ bālassa avyattassa bhaṇitena? Tuvam⁵ pi nāma maṃ⁶ bhaṇitabbaṃ mañña-siti. Ayaṃ dutiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno codakass' eva⁷ paccāropeti,⁸ tuvam⁶ pi kho 'si itthannāmaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, tvaṃ⁹ tāva paṭhamāṃ paṭikarohīti. Ayaṃ tatiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno aññenaññaṃ paṭicarati bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti kopaṃ ca dosaṃ ca appaccayaṃ ca pātukaroti. Ayaṃ catuttho purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti. So

¹ K: nassarāmi.

² S^d: assatibhāvā nibbēheti.

³ B: nibbedheti. K. corrects dh to th.

⁴ S^d omits.

⁵ K: tvaṃ pi. B: tvaṃ.

⁶ S^d: nāmaṃ omitting maṃ.

⁷ S^d: codakassa ceva. B: codakaṃ yeva.

⁸ S^d: °ropiti.

⁹ K: tvaṃ.

bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno saṅghamajjhe bāhā vikkhepakaṇ bhanti. Ayaṇ pañcamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṇ bhikkhū bhikkhuṇ āpattiya codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno anādiyitvā¹ saṅhaṇ anādiyitvā¹ codakaṇ sāpattiko va yena² kāmaṇ pakkamati. Ayaṇ chaṭṭho purisadoso.

Puna³ ca paraṇ bhikkhū bhikkhuṇ āpattiya codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno : nevāhaṇ⁴ āpanno 'mhi na⁵ panāhaṇ anāpanno 'mhiti tuṇhībhūto⁶ saṅhaṇ viheseti. Ayaṇ sattamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṇ bhikkhūhi bhikkhuṇ āpattiya codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno evaṃ āha : kin nu kho⁷ tumhe āyasmanto atibālhaṇ mayi vyāvaṭā?⁸ Idān' āhaṇ sikkhaṇ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissāmīti,⁹ so sikkhaṇ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattitvā evaṃ āha : idāni kho tumhe āyasmanto attamanā hothāti. Ayaṇ aṭṭhamo purisadoso.

Ime aṭṭha purisadosā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha asaṇṇivādā?

Rūpī attā hoti arogo¹⁰ param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṇ paññāpenti.

Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā usaṇṇīti naṇ paññāpenti.

Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṇ paññāpenti.

Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti¹¹ naṇ paññāpenti.

Antavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṇ paññāpenti.

Anantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā saṇṇīti naṇ paññāpenti.

¹ K : anādayitvā.

² S^d : sāpattiko kodhavasena pakkamati. B : āpattiko va yena. . . .

³ B. puts this paragraph before preceding one.

⁴ K. omits from n'evāhaṇ to 'mhiti inclusive.

⁵ S^d : omits na.

⁶ S^d and B. : tuṇhi°.

⁷ S^d : kiṇ kho.

⁸ K : vyāvaṭhā.

⁹ B : °vattiyāmīti.

¹⁰ K : ārāgo throughout.

¹¹ S^d : neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇī. S^d then inserts the following : Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇī. Antavā attā hoti, &c.

Antavā ca anantavā ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṇ paññāpentī.

Neva antavā nānantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṇ paññāpentī. Ime aṭṭha asaṇṇīvādā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīvādā?

Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā nevasaṇṇīnāsaṇṇīti naṇ paññāpentī.

Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṇ paññāpentī.

Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṇ paññāpentī.

Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṇ paññāpentī.

Antavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṇ paññāpentī.

Anantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṇ paññāpentī.

Antavā ca anantavā ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṇ paññāpentī.

Neva antavā nānantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṇ paññāpentī.

Ime aṭṭha nevasaṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīvādā.

ATṬHAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni nava āghātavattḥūni?

Anatthaṇ¹ me acarīti āghāto jāyati.

Anatthaṇ me caratīti āghāto jāyati.

Anatthaṇ me carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Piyassa me manāpassa anatthaṇ acari . . . anatthaṇ carati . . . anatthaṇ carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṇ acari . . . atthaṇ carati . . . atthaṇ carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Imāni nava āghātavattḥūni.

Tattha katamāni nava purisamalāni?

Kodho makkho issā macchariyaṇ māyā sāṭheyyaṇ² musāvādo pāpicchā micchādītṭhi: imāni nava purisamalāni.

Tattha katame navavidhā mānā?³

Seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

¹ S^d: anattam throughout.

² K: sath^o.

³ S^d: nava vidhamānā.

Seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
 Seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadisassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadisassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Ime navavidhā mānā.

Tattha katame nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā?

Taṇhaṇ paṭicca pariyesanā, pariyesanaṇ paṭicca lābho,
 lābhaṇ paṭicca vinicchayo, vinicchayaṇ paṭicca chandarāgo,
 chandarāgaṇ paṭicca ajjhosānaṇ, ajjhosānaṇ paṭicca parig-
 gaho, pariggahaṇ paṭicca macchariyaṇ, macchariyaṇ
 paṭicca ārakkho, ārakkhādhikaraṇaṇ daṇḍhādāna¹-satthā-
 dāna-kalaha²-viggaha-vivāda-tuvaṇtuvaṇ pesuñña-musā-
 vādo aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti.

Ime nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā.

Tattha katamāni nava iñjitāni?

Asmīti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Ayam³ aham asmīti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Na bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Rūpī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Arūpī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Saññī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Asaññī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Imāni nava iñjitāni.

Tattha katamāni nava maññitāni . . . nava phandi-
 tāni . . . nava papañcitāni . . . nava saṅkhatāni?⁴

Asmīti: ⁵ saṅkhatam etaṇ.

Ayam aham asmīti: saṅkhatam etaṇ.

¹ S^d omits.

² S^d: kalahaṇ viggaha-vivāda-tuvaṇtuvaṇ. K. separates the whole compound. Cf. M. i., 110, 410.

³ S^d has here Amahasmasmīti, repeats it for 3, and omits eighth iñjitaṇ. B. has Ahaṇ asmīti twice, and omits fourth iñjitaṇ.

⁴ S^d: sasāṅkhatāni.

⁵ S^d: Asmin ti . . . ahasmin ti . . . amahasmin ti . . . bhavissan ti . . . rūpī, &c. B: asmīti . . . aham asmīti . . . ayam aham asmīti, &c., also omitting na bhavissan ti. . .

Bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Na bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Rūpī bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Arūpī bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Saññī bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Asaññī bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Imāni nava saṅkhatāni.

NAVAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni dasa kilesavatthūni?¹
 Lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṇ² uddhaccaṇ ahirikaṇ anottappaṇ.
 Imāni dasa kilesavatthūni.

Tattha katamāni dasa āghātavatthūni ?
 Anatthaṇ³ me acarīti āghāto jāyati.
 Anatthaṇ me caratīti āghāto jāyati.
 Anatthaṇ me carissatīti āghāto jāyati.
 Piyassa me manāpassa anatthaṇ acari . . . anatthaṇ carati . . . anatthaṇ carissatīti āghāto jāyati.
 Appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṇ acari . . . atthaṇ carati . . . atthaṇ carissatīti āghāto jāyati ; atthāne vā pana āghāto jāyati.
 Imāni dasa āghātavatthūni.

Tattha katame dasa akusalakammapathā ?
 Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṇ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo abhijjhā vyāpādo micchādiṭṭhi.
 Ime dasa akusalakammapathā.

Tattha katamāni dasa saṅyojanāni ?
 Kāmarāgasāṅyojanaṇ paṭighasaṅyojanaṇ mānasāṅyojanaṇ diṭṭhisāṅyojanaṇ vicikicchasaṅyojanaṇ sīlabbataparā-māsasaṅyojanaṇ bhavarāgasāṅyojanaṇ issāsāṅyojanaṇ macchariyasāṅyojanaṇ avijjāsāṅyojanaṇ : imāni dasa saṅyojanāni.

Tattha katamā dasa micchattā ?
 Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchā-

¹ Dh. S. § 1229. ² B: thī°. ³ S^d: anattam throughout.

samādhi micchāñāṇaṃ micchāvimutti : ime dasa micchattā.

Tattha katamā dasavatthukā micchādīṭṭhi ?

Natthi dinnāṃ, natthi yitthaṃ, natthi hutāṃ, natthi sukaṭadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammāṇaṃ phalaṃ vipāko,¹ natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti :² ayaṃ dasavatthukā micchādīṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā dasavatthukā antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi ?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṃ jīvaṃ³ taṃ sarīraṃ ti vā aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā : ayaṃ dasavatthukā antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi.

DASAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni atthārassa taṇhāvicarītāni ajjhattikassa upādāya ?

Asmīti hoti
Itth' asmīti hoti
Ev' asmīti hoti
Aññath' asmīti hoti⁴
Bhavissan ti hoti
Itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti
Evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti
Aññathā bhavissan ti hoti
As' asmīti⁵ hoti
Sāt' asmīti⁶ hoti
Siyaṃ ti hoti
Itthaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti
Evaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti
Aññathā siyaṃ ti hoti⁷

¹ K : phalavipāko.

² K. omits iti.

³ S^d : jīvan.

⁴ B : aññathāsmīti. . .

⁵ S^d : Bhavissāmīti.

⁶ S^d : sat'asmīti.

⁷ S^d adds : Aññathā pi siyaṃ ti honti hoti, making 19 vicarītāni.

Apāhaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti
 Apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti¹
 Apāhaṇ evaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti
 Apāhaṇ aññathā siyaṇ ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca asmīti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ² karitvā rūpaṇ³ vedanaṇ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ : asmīti chandaṇ paṭilabhati, asmīti mānaṇ paṭilabhati, asmīti ditthiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : itth' asmīti vā ev' asmīti vā aññath' asmīti vā.⁴

Kathaṇ ca itth' asmīti⁵ hoti?

Khattiyo 'smīti vā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā vesso 'smīti vā suddo 'smīti vā gahaṭṭho 'smīti vā pabbajito 'smīti vā devo 'smīti vā manusso 'smīti vā rūpī 'smīti vā arūpī 'smīti vā saññī 'smīti vā asaññī 'smīti vā neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaṇ itth' asmīti⁶ hoti.

Kathaṇ ca ev' asmīti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya⁶ : yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṇ khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṇ brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā, yathā so vesso tathā 'haṇ vesso 'smīti vā, yathā so suddo tathā 'haṇ suddo 'smīti vā, yathā so gahaṭṭho tathā 'haṇ gahaṭṭho 'smīti vā, yathā so pabbajito tathā 'haṇ pabbajito 'smīti vā, yathā so devo tathā 'haṇ devo 'smīti vā, yathā so manusso tathā 'haṇ manusso 'smīti vā, yathā so rūpī tathā 'haṇ rūpī 'smīti vā, yathā so arūpī tathā 'haṇ arūpī 'smīti vā, yathā so saññī tathā 'haṇ saññī 'smīti vā, yathā so asaññī tathā 'haṇ asaññī 'smīti vā, yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī tathā 'haṇ neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaṇ ev' asmīti⁷ hoti.

Kathaṇ ca aññath' asmīti⁸ hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo nāhaṇ tathā khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṇ tathā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā, yathā so vesso nāhaṇ tathā vesso 'smīti vā, yathā so suddo nāhaṇ tathā suddo 'smīti vā, yathā so gahaṭṭho nāhaṇ tathā gahaṭṭho 'smīti vā, yathā so pabbajito nāhaṇ tathā pabbajito 'smīti vā, yathā so devo nāhaṇ devo 'smīti vā, yathā so manusso nāhaṇ tathā

¹ S^d omits hoti.

² B : kiñci dhammaṇ anavakāri.

³ S^d : rūpā vedanā saññā, &c. ⁴ B : aññathāsmīti . . .

⁵ S^d : asmin ti, but not in the answer.

⁶ K : paraṇ puggalaṇ throughout.

⁷ S^d : asmin ti.

⁸ K., here and next page only, has aññathā 'smīti.

manusso 'smīti vā, yathā so rūpī¹ nāhaṇ tathā rūpī 'smīti vā, yathā so arūpī nāhaṇ tathā arūpī 'smīti vā yathā so saññī nāhaṇ tathā saññī 'smīti vā, yathā so asaññī nāhaṇ tathā asaññī 'smīti vā, yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī nāhaṇ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaṇ aññathasmīti² hoti.

Kathañ ca bhavissan ti hoti?

Kañci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ³ karitvā rūpaṇ vedanaṇ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ : bhavissan ti chandaṇ paṭilabhati,⁴ bhavissan ti mānaṇ paṭilabhati, bhavissan ti diṭṭhiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : itthaṇ bhavissan ti vā evaṇ bhavissan ti vā aññathā bhavissan ti vā.

Kathañ ca itthaṇ bhavissan ti hoti?

Khattiyo bhavissan ti vā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā vesso bhavissan ti vā suddo bhavissan ti vā gahaṭṭho bhavissan ti vā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā devo bhavissan ti vā manusso bhavissan ti vā rūpī bhavissan ti vā arūpī bhavissan ti vā saññī bhavissan ti vā asaññī bhavissan ti vā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṇ itthaṇ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca evaṇ bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṇ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṇ brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī tathā 'haṇ neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṇ evaṇ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo nāhaṇ tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṇ tathā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe⁶ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī nāhaṇ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṇ aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca as' asmīti⁶ hoti?

Kañci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ karitvā rūpaṇ³ vedanaṇ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ : nicco 'smi, dhuvo 'smi, sassato 'smi, avipariṇāmadhammo 'smīti : evaṇ as' asmīti hoti.

¹ S^d : rūpi.

² S^d has 'smin ti and 'smīti about equally often through the foregoing paragraph.

³ See prev. page, nn. 2 and 3.

⁴ S^d omits next clause.

⁵ S^d and B. give full text.

⁶ So S^d.

Kathaṇ ca sātasmīti¹ hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ karitvā rūpaṇ² vedanaṇ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññānaṇ: ucchijissāmi vinassissāmi na bhavissāmi: evaṇ sātasmīti¹ hoti.

Kathaṇ ca siyan ti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ karitvā rūpaṇ² vedanaṇ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññānaṇ: siyan ti chandaṇ paṭilabhati, siyan ti mānaṇ paṭilabhati,³ siyan ti diṭṭhiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: itthaṇ siyan ti vā evaṇ siyan ti vā aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca itthaṇ siyan ti hoti?

Khattiyo siyan ti vā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā vesso siyan ti vā suddo siyan ti vā gahaṭṭho siyan ti vā pabbajito siyan ti vā devo siyan ti vā manusso siyan ti vā rūpi⁴ siyan ti vā arūpi⁴ siyan ti vā saññi siyan ti vā asaññi siyan ti vā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṇ itthaṇ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca evaṇ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṇ khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṇ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi tathā 'haṇ neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṇ evaṇ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo nāhaṇ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṇ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi, nāhaṇ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṇ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ siyanti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ karitvā rūpaṇ² vedanaṇ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññānaṇ: apāhaṇ siyan ti mānaṇ paṭilabhati, apāhaṇ siyan ti chandaṇ paṭilabhati, apāhaṇ siyan ti diṭṭhiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyan ti vā apāhaṇ evaṇ siyan ti vā apāhaṇ aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyan ti hoti?

Apāhaṇ khattiyo siyan ti vā apāhaṇ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā apāhaṇ vesso siyan ti vā apāhaṇ suddo siyan ti vā apāhaṇ gahaṭṭho siyan ti vā apāhaṇ pabbajito

¹ S^d: sat 'asmīti.

² See p. 898, nn. 2 and 3.

³ So S^d. (Cf. prev. page, n. 4.)

⁴ So S^d. (Cf. prev. page, n. 1.)

⁵ S^d gives full text.

siyan ti vā apāhaṇ devo siyan ti va apāhaṇ manusso vā apāhaṇ rūpi¹ siyan ti vā apāhaṇ arūpi siyan ti vā apāhaṇ saññi siyan ti vā apāhaṇ asaññi siyan ti vā apāhaṇ neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṇ apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ evaṇ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo apāhaṇ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaṇ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe² . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi apāhaṇ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṇ apāhaṇ evaṇ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo apāhaṇ na tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaṇ na tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe² . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi apāhaṇ na tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṇ apāhaṇ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Imāni atthārassa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhakkassa upādāya.

Tattha katamāni atthārassa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya?

Iminā asmīti hoti

Iminā itth' asmīti³ hoti

Iminā ev' asmīti³ hoti

Iminā aññath' asmīti⁴ hoti

Iminā bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā itthaṇ bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā evaṇ bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā as' asmīti⁵ hoti

Iminā sāt' asmīti⁶ hoti

Iminā siyan ti hoti

Iminā itthaṇ siyan ti hoti

Iminā evaṇ⁷ siyan ti hoti

Iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṇ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṇ evaṇ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṇ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca iminā asmīti hoti?

¹ So S^d. ² S^d gives full text.

⁴ S^d has aññathāsmīti here only.

⁶ S^d : sāt' asmīti.

³ S^d : asmin ti.

⁵ S^d : iminā asmīti.

⁷ S^d omits evaṇ.

Kaṇci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ¹ karitvā rūpaṇ² vedanaṇ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ : iminā asmīti chandaṇ paṭilabhati, iminā asmīti mānaṇ paṭilabhati, iminā asmīti diṭṭhiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā itth' asmīti vā iminā ev' asmīti vā iminā aññath'asmīti³ vā.

Kathaṇ ca iminā itth' asmīti hoti?

Iminā khattiyo 'smīti vā iminā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā iminā vesso 'smīti vā iminā suddo 'smīti vā iminā gahaṭṭho 'smīti vā iminā pabbajito 'smīti vā iminā devo 'smīti vā iminā manusso 'smīti vā iminā rūpī 'smīti vā iminā arūpī 'smīti vā iminā saññī 'smīti vā iminā asaññī 'smīti vā iminā neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaṇ iminā itth' asmīti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca iminā ev' asmīti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṇ khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṇ brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā . . . pe⁴ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā tathā 'haṇ neva-saññī-nāsaññīsmīti vā. Evaṇ iminā ev' asmīti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca iminā aññath'asmīti⁵ hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṇ tathā khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṇ tathā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā . . . pe⁴ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā nāhaṇ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaṇ iminā aññath'asmīti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca iminā bhavissan ti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ⁶ karitvā rūpaṇ vedanaṇ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ : iminā bhavissan ti chandaṇ paṭilabhati, iminā bhavissan ti mānaṇ paṭilabhati, iminā bhavissan ti diṭṭhiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā itthaṇ bhavissan ti vā iminā evaṇ bhavissan ti vā iminā aññathā bhavissan ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca iminā itthaṇ bhavissan ti hoti?

⁷ Iminā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā iminā vesso bhavissan ti vā iminā suddo bhavissan ti vā iminā gahaṭṭho bhavissan ti vā iminā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā iminā devo bhavissan

¹ B : Kiñci dhammaṇ avakāri. K : avakāriṇ.

² S^d : rūpā vedanā, &c.

³ S^d : asmiṇ ti.

⁴ S^d gives full text.

⁵ K. and B : aññathāsmīti.

⁶ S^d inserts iminā. See n. 1.

⁷ S^d inserts : Kaṇci dhammaṇ before iminā khattiyo, &c.

ti vā iminā manusso bhavissan ti vā iminā rūpī bhavissan ti vā iminā arūpī bhavissan ti vā iminā saññī bhavissan ti vā iminā asaññī bhavissan ti vā iminā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā itthaṇ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṇ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṇ brahmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe¹ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā tathā 'haṇ neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṇ tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṇ tathā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā, . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā nāhaṇ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca iminā as' asmīti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ² karitvā rūpaṇ vedanaṇ³ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ : iminā nicco 'smi dhuvo 'smi sassato 'smi avipariṇāmadhammo 'smīti. Evaṃ iminā as' asmīti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca iminā sāt' asmīti⁴ hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ² karitvā rūpaṇ vedanaṇ³ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ : iminā ucchijjissāmi vinassissāmi na bhavissāmīti. Evaṃ iminā sāt' asmīti⁴ hoti.

Kathaṇ ca iminā siyaṇ ti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ² karitvā rūpaṇ vedanaṇ³ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ : iminā siyaṇ ti chandaṇ paṭilabhati iminā siyaṇ ti mānaṇ paṭilabhati iminā siyaṇ ti ditthiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : iminā itthaṇ siyaṇ ti vā. Iminā evaṃ siyaṇ ti vā iminā aññathā siyaṇ ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca iminā itthaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti?

Iminā khattiyo siyaṇ ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo siyaṇ ti vā iminā vesso siyaṇ ti vā iminā suddo siyaṇ ti vā iminā gahaṭṭho siyaṇ ti vā iminā pabbajito siyaṇ ti vā iminā devo siyaṇ ti vā iminā manusso siyaṇ ti vā iminā rūpī siyaṇ ti vā iminā arūpī siyaṇ ti vā iminā

¹ S^d gives the text condensed.

³ S^d : rūpā vedanā, &c.

² K. and B : ava°.

⁴ S^d : sāt'asmīti.

saññī siyan ti vā iminā asaññī siyan ti vā iminā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṃ khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṃ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā tathāhaṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ¹ karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ² saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ: iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Iminā apāhaṃ khattiyo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ vesso siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ suddo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ gahaṭṭho siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ pabbajito siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ devo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ manusso siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ rūpī siyan ti vā iminā apāham arūpī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ saññī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ asaññī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā apāhaṃ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā apāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā apāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti?

¹ K. and B: ava°.

² S^d: rūpā vedanā, &c.

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā apāhaṃ na tathā khattiyo siyaṃ ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā apāhaṃ na tathā brāhmaṇo siyaṃ ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā apāhaṃ na tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyaṃ ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyaṃ ti hoti.

Imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya.

Iti¹ imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhattikassa upādāya, imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisam̐yūhitvā abhisam̐khipitvā chattiṃsa taṇhāvicaritāni honti.

Iti evarūpāni² atītāni chattiṃsa taṇhāvicaritāni anāgatāni chattiṃsa taṇhāvicaritāni paccuppannāni chattiṃsa taṇhāvicaritāni, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisam̐yūhitvā abhisam̐khipitvā aṭṭhasataṃ taṇhāvicaritaṃ³ hoti.

Tattha katamāni dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni Brahmajāle⁴ veyyākaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā?

Cattāro sassatavādā, cattāro ekaccasassatikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiccasamuppannikā, solasa saññīvādā,⁵ aṭṭha asaññīvādā, aṭṭha neva-saññī-nāsaññīvādā,⁶ satta ucchedavādā, pañca diṭṭha-dhammanibbānavādā. Imāni dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni Brahmajāle veyyākaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIBHAṄGO SAMATTO SATTARASAMO.⁷

¹ K. omits.

² Sd: Imāni evarūpāni, &c.

³ B: aṭṭha taṇhāvicaritasataṃ.

⁴ D. I, 44-5.

⁵ K: saññīvādā . . . asanni⁵.

⁶ So also K.

⁷ Sd: cuddavattḥukaṃ sattarasamaṃ. K. and B. omit sattarasamo. B. has niṭṭhito for samatto.

DHAMMAHADAYAVIBHAṄGO.

Kati khandhā, kati āyatanāni, kati dhātuyo, kati saccāni,
kati indriyāni, kati hetū, kati āhārā, kati phassā, kati
vedanā, kati saññā, kati cetanā, kati cittāni?

Pañcakkhandhā
dvādasāyatanāni
aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo
cattāri saccāni
bāvisatindriyāni
nava hetū
cattāro āhārā
satta phassā
satta vedanā
satta saññā
satta cetanā
satta cittāni.

Tattha katame pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhandho
vedanākkhandho
saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho
viññāṇakkhandho :

ime vuccanti pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni dvādasāyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ	rūpāyatanaṃ
sotāyatanaṃ	saddāyatanaṃ
ghāṇāyatanaṃ	gandhāyatanaṃ
jivhāyatanaṃ	rasāyatanaṃ
kāyāyatanaṃ	phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ
manāyatanaṃ	dhammāyatanaṃ :

imāni vuccanti dvādasāyatanāni.

Tattha katamā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu
sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu

ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāpadhātu
 jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāpadhātu
 kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu kāyaviññāpadhātu
 manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāpadhātu :
 imāni vuccanti aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni cattāri saccāni ?

Dukkhasaccaṇ
 samudayasaccaṇ
 maggasaccaṇ
 nirodhasaccaṇ :

imāni vuccanti cattāri saccāni.

Tattha katamāni bāvisasatindriyāni ?

Cakkhundriyaṇ	somanassindriyaṇ
sotindriyaṇ	domanassindriyaṇ
ghānindriyaṇ	upekkindriyaṇ
jivhindriyaṇ	saddhindriyaṇ
kāyindriyaṇ	viriyindriyaṇ
manindriyaṇ	satindriyaṇ
itthindriyaṇ	samādhindriyaṇ
purisindriyaṇ	paññindriyaṇ
jīvitindriyaṇ ¹	anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṇ
sukkindriyaṇ	aññindriyaṇ
dukkhindriyaṇ	aññātāvindriyaṇ :

imāni vuccanti bāvisatindriyāni.

Tattha katame nava hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū
 tayo akusalahetū
 tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu : ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo akusalahetū ?

Lobho akusalahetu doso akusalahetu moho akusalahetu : ime tayo akusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ vipākato kiriyāvyākatesu vā dhammesu alobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyākatahetū.
 Ime vuccanti nava hetū.

Tattha katame cattāro āhārā ?

Kabalīṇkāro āhāro
 phassāhāro

¹ S^d puts this before purisindriyaṇ.

manosañcetanāhāro
viññāṇāhāro :

ime vuccanti cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame satta phassā ?

Cakkhusamphasso
sotasamphasso
ghānasamphasso
jivhāsamphasso
kāyasamphasso
manodhātusamphasso
manoviññāpadhātusamphasso :

ime vuccanti satta phassā.

Tattha katamā satta vedanā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā
sotasamphassajā vedanā
ghānasamphassajā vedanā
jivhāsamphassajā vedanā
kāyasamphassajā vedanā
manodhātusamphassajā vedanā
manoviññāpadhātusamphassajā vedanā :

imā vuccanti satta vedanā.

Tattha katamā satta saññā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā saññā
sotasamphassajā saññā
ghānasamphassajā saññā
jivhāsamphassajā saññā
kāyasamphassajā saññā
manodhātusamphassajā saññā
manoviññāpadhātusamphassajā saññā :

imā vuccanti satta saññā.

Tattha katamā satta cetanā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā cetanā
sotasamphassajā cetanā
ghānasamphassajā cetanā
jivhāsamphassajā cetanā
kāyasamphassajā cetanā
manodhātusamphassajā cetanā
manoviññāpadhātusamphassajā cetanā :

imā vuccanti satta cetanā.

Tattha katamāni satta cittāni ?

Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ
sotaviññāṇaṃ
ghānaviññāṇaṃ

jivhāviññāṇaṇ
kāyaviññāṇaṇ
manodhātu
manoviññāṇadhātu :

imāni vuccanti satta cittāni.

Kāmadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni?

Kāmadhātuyā

pañcakkhandhā
dvādasāyatanāni
atthārassa dhātuyo
tīpi saccāni¹
bāvisatindriyāni
nava hetū
cattāro āhārā
satta phassā
satta vedanā
satta saññā
satta cetanā
satta cittāni.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā ?

Rūpakkhando . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho : ime vuccanti kāmadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā dvādasāyatanāni ?

Cakkhāyatanaṇ rūpāyatanaṇ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṇ dhammāyatanaṇ : imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā dvādasāyatanāni.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātuyā atthārassa dhātuyo ?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu . . . pe . . . manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu : imā vuccanti kāmadhātuyā atthārassa dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā tīpi saccāni ?¹

Dukkhasaccaṇ samudayasaccaṇ maggasaccaṇ : imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā tīpi saccāni.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā bāvisatindriyāni ?

Cakkhundriyaṇ . . . pe . . . aññindriyaṇ aññātāvin-driyaṇ : imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā bāvisatindriyāni.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā nava hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti kāmadhātuyā nava hetū.²

¹ So K. also. Cf. above, pp. 114 following.

² S^d: Tattha katame tayo kusalā hetū, &c., as above, p. 402.

Tattha katame kāmādhātuyā cattāro āhārā? Kabaliṅkāro āhāro phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro: ime vuccanti kāmādhātuyā cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame kāmādhātuyā satta phassā?

Cakkhusamphasso . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇādhātu-samphasso: ime vuccanti kāmādhātuyā satta phassā.

Tattha katamā kāmādhātuyā satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta cittāni? Cakkhu-viññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . manodhātu manoviññāṇādhātu: imāni vuccanti kāmādhātuyā satta cittāni.

Rūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni?

Rūpadhātuyā

pañcakkhandhā
cha āyatanāni
nava dhātuyo
tīpi saccāni
cuddasindriyāni
aṭṭha hetū
tayo āhārā
cattāro phassā
catasso vedanā
catasso saññā
catasso cetanā
cattāri cittāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho: ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanāṇ rūpāyatanāṇ sotāyatanāṇ saddāyatanāṇ manāyatanāṇ dhammāyatanāṇ: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇādhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇādhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇādhātu: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā tīpi saccāni?

Dukkhasaccaṇ samudayasaccaṇ maggasaccaṇ: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tīpi saccāni.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cuddasindriyāni?

Cakkhundriyaṇ sotindriyaṇ manindriyaṇ jivitindriyaṇ¹

¹ So S^d and B. K omits, giving thirteen only.

somanassindriyaṇ upekhindriyaṇ saddhindriyaṇ viriyindriyaṇ satindriyaṇ samādhindriyaṇ paññindriyaṇ anaññā-taññassāmītindriyaṇ¹ aññindriyaṇ aññātāvindriyaṇ : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cuddasindriyāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū dve akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu : ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame dve akusalahetū ?

Lobho akusalahetu moho akusalahetu : ime dve akusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ vipākato kiriyāvyākatesu vā dhammesu alobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññānāhāro : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā ?

Cakkhusamphasso sotasamphasso manodhātusamphasso manoviññāpadhātusamphasso : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātuyā catasso vedanā² . . . catasso saññā . . . catasso cetanā . . . cattāri cittāni ?

Cakkhuviññānaṇ sotaviññānaṇ manodhātu manoviññāna-dhātu : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāri cittāni.

Arūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe³ . . . kati cittāni ?

Arūpadhātuyā

cattāro khandhā

dve āyatanāni³

dve dhātuyo

tipi saccāni

ekādasindriyāni

aṭṭha hetū

tayo āhārā

eko phasso

ekā vedanā

ekā saññā

ekā cetanā

ekaṇ cittaṇ.

¹ K : anaññat°. ² S^d condenses nothing. ³ S^d : dvāyat°.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā cattāro khandhā ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā cattāro khandhā.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā dve āyatanāni ?¹

Manāyatananṇ dhammāyatananṇ : imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā dve dhātuyo ?

Manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu : imā vuccanti arūpadhātuyā dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni ?

Dukkhasaccaṇ samudayasaccaṇ maggasaccaṇ : imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni ?

Manindriyaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ somanassindriyaṇ upekhindriyaṇ saddhindriyaṇ viriyindriyaṇ satindriyaṇ samādhindriyaṇ paññindriyaṇ aññindriyaṇ aññātāvindriyaṇ : imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū dve akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū.²

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro : ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā eko phasso ?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso : ayaṇ vuccati arūpadhātuyā eko phasso.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṇ cittaṇ ?

Manoviññāṇadhātu : idan vuccati arūpadhātuyā ekaṇ cittaṇ.

Apariyāpanne kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni ?

Apariyāpanne

cattāro khandhā

dve āyatanāni

dve dhātuyo.

dve saccāni

dvādasindriyāni

cha hetū

tayo āhārā

¹ S^d: dvāyat^o.

² S^d gives the analysis, the eight causes being those given for rūpadhātu above.

eko phasso
ekā vedanā
ekā saññā
ekā cetanā
ekaṇ cittaṇ.

Tattha katame apariyāpanne cattāro khandhā ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
viññāpakkhandho : ime vuccanti apariyāpanne cattāro
khandhā.

Tattha katamāni apariyāpanne dve āyatanāni ?

Manāyatanāṇ dhammāyatanāṇ : imāni vuccanti apariyā-
panne dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamāni apariyāpanne dve dhātuyo ?

Manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu : imā vuccanti apari-
yāpanne dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni apariyāpanne dve saccāni ?

Maggasaccaṇ nirodhasaccaṇ : imāni vuccanti apariyā-
panne dve saccāni.

Tattha katamāni apariyāpanne dvādasindriyāni ?

Manindriyaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ somanassindriyaṇ upekhin-
driyaṇ saddhindriyaṇ viriyindriyaṇ satindriyaṇ samādhin-
driyaṇ paññindriyaṇ anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṇ¹ aññin-
driyaṇ aññātāvindriyaṇ : imāni vuccanti apariyāpanne
dvādasindriyāni.

Tattha katame apariyāpanne cha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu :
ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalāṇaṇ dhammāṇaṇ vipākato alobho adoso amoho :
ime tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti apariyāpanne cha
hetū.

Tattha katame apariyāpanne tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro : ime
vuccanti apariyāpanne tayo āhārā.

Tattha katamo apariyāpanne eko phasso ?

Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso : ayaṇ vuccati apariyā-
panne eko phasso.

Tattha katamā apariyāpanne ekā vedanā . . . ekā
saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṇ cittaṇ ?

¹ K : anañña°.

Manoviññāpadhātu :¹ idaṃ vuccati apariyāpanne ekaṃ cittaṃ.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati kāmādhātupariyāpannā, kati na kāmādhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṃ kati kāmādhātupariyāpannā, kati na kāmādhātupariyāpannā ?

Rūpakkhando kāmādhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā no kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanaṃ siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Samudayasaccaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ. Dve saccā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ.

Dasindriyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Tiṇindriyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Kabalīkārō āhāro kāmādhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāpadhātu-samphassō siyā kāmādhātupariyāpanno siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā, cha saññā, chā cetanā, cha cittaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na rūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattānaṃ cittaṃ kati rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na rūpadhātupariyāpannā ?

Rūpakkhando na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro

¹ S^d: Tattha katamā apariyāpanne ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā ? Manoviññāpadhātusamphassajā cetanā : ayaṃ vuccanti apariyāpanne ekā cetanā. Tattha katamaṃ . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ ? *etc.*

khandhā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Solasa dhātuyo na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tīpi saccāni² na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ.

Terasindriyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇa-dhātusamphasso siyā rūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā na³ rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittānaṇ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā?

Rūpakkhando na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Solasa dhātuyo na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tīpi saccā na⁴ arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ.

Cuddasindriyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Aṭṭhindriyā

¹ S^d: dvāyat°.

² K: saccā.

³ S^d: cha cittāni rūpadhātu°, &c.

⁴ S^d: tīpi saccāni arūpadhātu°.

siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā arūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Paccannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati pariyāpannā, kati अपरियāpannā; . . . पे . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati pariyāpannā, kati अपरियāpannā ?

Rūpakkhando pariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपरियāpannā.

Dasāyatanā pariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपरियāpannā.

Solaṣa dhātuyo pariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपरियāpannā.

Dve saccā pariyāpannā. Dve saccā अपरियāpannā.

Dasindriyā pariyāpannā. Tiṇindriyā अपरियāpannā. Navindriyā siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपरियāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū pariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपरियāpannā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro pariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपरियāpannā.

Cha phassā pariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā pariyāpanno siyā अपरियāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā pariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपरियāpannā.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe² kati khandhā pātubhavantī . . . पे . . . kati cittaṇi pātubhavantī ?

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ pañcakkhandhā pātubhavantī, kassaci ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavantī,

¹ S^d: dvāyat°.

² B. and K: upapatti° throughout.

kassaci dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti; kassaci ekādasadhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti, sabbesaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati, kassaci cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci satindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci cattārisindriyāni pātubhavanti; kassaci tayo hetū pātubhavanti, kassaci dve hetū pātubhavanti, keci ahetukā pātubhavanti; sabbesaṃ cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti; sabbesaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati; sabbesaṃ ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katame pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti?

Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ime pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manuṣsānaṃ opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripuṇṇāyatanānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: cakkhāyatanāṃ rūpāyatanāṃ sotāyatanāṃ¹ ghāṇāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ² uppattikkhaṇe dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṃ sotāyatanāṃ ghāṇāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ

¹ All texts omit saddāyatanāṃ.

² Sd: jaccakkhandhānaṃ.

rasāyatanāṇaṃ kāyāyatanāṇaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇaṃ manāyatanāṇaṃ dhammāyatanāṇaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabadhirānaṃ¹ uppattikkhaṇe dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: cakkhāyatanāṇaṃ rūpāyatanāṇaṃ ghāṇāyatanāṇaṃ gandhāyatanāṇaṃ jivhāyatanāṇaṃ rasāyatanāṇaṃ kāyāyatanāṇaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇaṃ manāyatanāṇaṃ dhammāyatanāṇaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa navāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabadhirānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navāyatanāni² pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṇaṃ ghāṇāyatanāṇaṃ gandhāyatanāṇaṃ jivhāyatanāṇaṃ rasāyatanāṇaṃ kāyāyatanāṇaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇaṃ manāyatanāṇaṃ dhammāyatanāṇaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṇaṃ gandhāyatanāṇaṃ rasāyatanāṇaṃ kāyāyatanāṇaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇaṃ manāyatanāṇaṃ dhammāyatanāṇaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manusānaṃ opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripuṇṇāyatanānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu sotadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññādhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapā-

¹ S^d: jaccandhabadhirānaṃ, which is inconsistent with context.

² S^d: nava āyat°.

tikānaṇ tiracchānagatānaṇ nerayikānaṇ jaccandhānaṇ uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu sotadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu.¹ Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṇ imāni dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opaṭṭikānaṇ petānaṇ opaṭṭikānaṇ asurānaṇ opaṭṭikānaṇ tiracchānagatānaṇ nerayikānaṇ jaccabaddhiraṇaṇ² uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṇ imā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opaṭṭikānaṇ petānaṇ opaṭṭikānaṇ asurānaṇ opaṭṭikānaṇ tiracchānagatānaṇ nerayikānaṇ jaccandhabaddhiraṇaṇ uppattikkhaṇe nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṇ imā nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṇ sattānaṇ uppattikkhaṇe satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu gandhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṇ imā satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṇ katamaṇ ekaṇ saccāṇ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaṇ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṇ idaṇ ekaṇ saccāṇ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṇ devānaṇ sahetukānaṇ ñāṇasampayuttānaṇ uppattikkhaṇe cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṇ sotindriyaṇ ghānindriyaṇ jivhindriyaṇ kāyina-

¹ S^d adds manodhātu, making eleven.

² S^d: jaccandhabaddhiraṇaṇ, which is inconsistent with context.

driyaṃ manindriyaṃ¹ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ² somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā, saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa terasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāpavippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe terasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ² somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Paṭhamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāpasampayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe terasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā³ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Paṭhamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāpasampayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāpasampayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dasindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

¹ Sd *inserts* manindriyaṃ *after* satindriyaṃ.

² Sd *places this throughout before* itthindriyaṃ vā.

³ Sd *here omits* vā.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa navindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṇ sattānaṇ sahetukānaṇ ñāṇavippayuttānaṇ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaṇ manindriyaṇ itthindriyaṇ vā purisindriyaṇ vā jivitindriyaṇ somanassindriyaṇ vā upekhindriyaṇ vā, saddhindriyaṇ viriyindriyaṇ satindriyaṇ samādhindriyaṇ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṇ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṇ petānaṇ opapātikānaṇ asurānaṇ opapātikānaṇ tiracchānagatānaṇ nerayikānaṇ paripuṇṇāyatanānaṇ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṇ sotindriyaṇ ghānindriyaṇ jivhindriyaṇ kāyindriyaṇ manindriyaṇ itthindriyaṇ vā purisindriyaṇ vā jivitindriyaṇ upekhindriyaṇ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṇ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṇ petānaṇ opapātikānaṇ asurānaṇ opapātikānaṇ tiracchānagatānaṇ nerayikānaṇ jaccandhānaṇ uppattikkhaṇe aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti: sotindriyaṇ ghānindriyaṇ jivhindriyaṇ kāyindriyaṇ manindriyaṇ itthindriyaṇ vā purisindriyaṇ vā jivitindriyaṇ upekhindriyaṇ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṇ imāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṇ petānaṇ opapātikānaṇ asurānaṇ opapātikānaṇ tiracchānagatānaṇ nerayikānaṇ jaccabhadhirānaṇ¹ uppattikkhaṇe aṭṭhindriyānaṇ pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṇ ghānindriyaṇ² jivhindriyaṇ kāyindriyaṇ manindriyaṇ itthindriyaṇ vā purisindriyaṇ vā jivitindriyaṇ upekhindriyaṇ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṇ imāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa sattindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṇ petānaṇ opapātikānaṇ asurānaṇ opapātikānaṇ tiracchānagatānaṇ nerayikānaṇ jaccandhabadhirānaṇ uppattikkhaṇe sattindriyāni pātubhavanti: ghānin-

¹ S^d: jaccandhabadhirānaṇ, which is inconsistent with context.

² S^d omits.

driyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni sattindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ ahetukānaṃ t̐apetvā napuṇsakānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti : kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ ahetukānaṃ napuṇsakānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti. Kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manus-sānaṃ gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāṇasampayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe tayo hetū pātubhavanti : alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dve hetū pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manus-sānaṃ gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāṇavippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dve hetū pātubhavanti : alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ ime dve hetū pātubhavanti. Avasesā sattā ahetukā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katame cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti?

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññānāhāro. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ime cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññānadhātusamphasso. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamā ekā

vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṇ cittaṇ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāpadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṇ idaṇ ekaṇ cittaṇ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittaṇi pātubhavanti?

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ṭhapetvā asaññasattānaṇ devānaṇ

pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti
 pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti
 pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti
 ekaṇ saccāṇ pātubhavati
 dasindriyāni pātubhavanti
 tayo hetū pātubhavanti
 tayo āhārā pātubhavanti
 eko phasso pātubhavati
 ekā vedanā . . .
 ekā saññā . . .
 ekā cetanā . . .
 ekaṇ cittaṇ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti?

Rūpakkhando vedanākkhando saññākkhando saṅkhārakkhando viññāpakkhando. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Cakkhāyatanāṇ rūpāyatanāṇ sotāyatanāṇ manāyatanāṇ dhammāyatanāṇ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti? Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu sotadhātu manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imā pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamaṇ ekaṇ saccāṇ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccāṇ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṇ ekaṇ saccāṇ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Cakkhundriyaṇ sotindriyaṇ manindriyaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ somanassindriyaṇ vā¹ upekhindriyaṇ vā saddhindriyaṇ²

¹ S^d omits vā.

² S^d has vā.

viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti?

Phassāhārā manosañcetanāhāro viññānāhāro. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññānadhātusamphasso pātubhavati. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati?

Manoviññānadhātu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Asaññasattānaṃ devānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Asaññasattānaṃ devānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe eko khandho pātubhavati: rūpakkhandho. Dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu dhammadhātu. Ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati: dukkhasaccaṃ. Ekindriyaṃ pātubhavati: rūpajīvitindriyaṃ. Asaññasattā devā ahetukā anāhārā aphasakā avedanakā asaññakā acetanakā acittakā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe
cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti
dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti
dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti
ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati
aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti
tayo hetū pātubhavanti
tayo āhārā pātubhavanti
eko phasso pātubhavati
ekā vedanā . . .
ekā saññā . . .

ekā cetanā . . .

ekaṇ cittaṇ pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Manāyatanaṇ dhammāyatanaṇ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamaṇ ekaṇ saccaṇ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaṇ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṇ ekaṇ saccaṇ pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Manindriyaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ upekkhindriyaṇ saddhindriyaṇ viriyindriyaṇ satindriyaṇ samādhindriyaṇ paññindriyaṇ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ayaṇ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṇ cittaṇ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṇ ekaṇ cittaṇ pātubhavati.

Kāmāvacarā dhammā, na kāmāvacarā dhammā; rūpāvacarā dhammā, na rūpāvacarā dhammā; arūpāvacarā dhammā, na arūpāvacarā dhammā; pariyāpannā dhammā, अपरियāpannā dhammā.

Katame dhammā kāmāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato¹ avicinirayaṇ pariyantaṇ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavattideve² anto karitvā yaṇ etasmiṇ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā khandhadhātu-āyatanā³ rūpaṇ⁴ vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṇ: ime dhammā kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na kāmāvacarā?

Rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā अपरियāpannā: ime dhammā na kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā rūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato brahmalokaṇ pariyantaṇ karitvā uparito akaniṭṭhe deve anto karitvā yaṇ etasmiṇ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannassa vā⁵ uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa⁶ vā cittacetasikā dhammā: ime dhammā rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na rūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā arūpāvacarā अपरियāpannā: ime dhammā na rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā arūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato ākāśānañcāyatanūpage⁷ deve pariyantaṇ karitvā uparito neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpage deve anto karitvā yaṇ etasmiṇ antare etth' āvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa⁸ vā cittacetasikā dhammā: ime dhammā arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na arūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā अपरियāpannā: ime dhammā na arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā pariyāpannā?

Sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā: rūpakkhando vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhando: ime dhammā pariyāpannā.

Katame dhammā अपरियāpannā?

Maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca⁹ dhātu: ime dhamma अपरियāpannā.

¹ Dh. S. § 1280 *fol.*

² B: khandhā.

³ S^d omits.

⁴ B: °upage.

⁵ K: parinimmitavatti.

⁶ S^d and B: rūpā.

⁷ S^d: diṭṭhadhamme sukha°.

⁸ So S^d.

⁹ S^d omits ca.

Devā ti: tayo devā: sammatidevā, uppattidevā, visuddhidevā. Sammatidevā nāma rājāno deviyo kumārā. Uppattidevā nāma cātummahārājike deve upādāya tad-upari devā. Visuddhidevā nāma arahanto vuccanti.

Dānaṃ datvā sīlaṃ samādiyitvā¹ uposathakammaṃ katvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dānaṃ datvā sīlaṃ samādiyitvā¹ uposathakammaṃ katvā, appekacce gahapatimahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti,² appekacce brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce khattiyamahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce yāmānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce tusitānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce parinammitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ³ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Manussānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ?

Vassasataṃ appaṇaṃ vā bhiyyo vā.

Cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni⁴ paññāsa vassāni cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo⁵ saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni pañca vassasatāni cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ.

Manussagaṇanāya⁶ kittakaṃ hoti?

Navutivassasatasahassāni.

Tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ?

Yaṃ mānussakaṃ⁷ vassasataṃ tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbaṃ vassasahassaṃ tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ.

Manussānaṃ⁸ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Tisso ca vassakotiyo saṭṭhiṃ ca⁹ vassasatasahassāni.

Yāmānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni¹⁰ dve vassasatāni yāmānaṃ devānaṃ eso

¹ K: samādayitvā.

² In B. and K. the order is (1) khattiya . . . (2) brāhmaṇa . . . (3) gahapati . . .

³ S^d omits pāranimmita from the compound. K: pari°.

⁴ S^d: manussānaṃ. K: mānusa°.

⁵ S^d: dvādasi°.

⁶ B. and K: manussānaṃ.

⁷ S^d: one s.

⁸ So S^d.

⁹ B: saṭṭhi ca.

¹⁰ So S^d.

eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasasamāsiyo saṇvaccharo, tena saṇvaccharena dibbāni dve vassasahassāni yāmaṇaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Cuddasa ca vassakoṭiyo cattārissaṃ ca vassasatasa-hassāni.

Tusitānaṃ¹ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni² cattāri vassasatāni, tusitānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasasamāsiyo saṇvaccharo, tena saṇvaccharena dibbāni cattāri vassasahassāni tusitānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Sattapaññāsa vassakoṭiyo saṭṭhiṃ ca vassasatasahassāni.

Nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni² aṭṭha vassasatāni nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo tāya rattiyaṃ tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasasamāsiyo saṇvaccharo, tena saṇvaccharena dibbāni aṭṭha vassasahassāni nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Dve vassakoṭisatāni tisso ca³ vassakoṭiyo cattārissaṃ ca⁴ vassasatasahassāni.

Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni soḷasa vassasatāni paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasasamāsiyo saṇvaccharo, tena saṇvaccharena dibbāni soḷasa vassasahassāni paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Nava ca vassakoṭisatāni ekavissaṃ ca vassakoṭiyo saṭṭhiṃ ca vassasatasahassāni.⁵

Cha ete⁶ kāmāvacarā sabbakāmasamiddhino,
Sabbesaṃ ekasaṅkhāto āyu bhavati kittako?
Dvādasakoṭisatāṃ tesāṃ aṭṭhavissaṃ ca⁷ koṭiyo
Paññāsasatasahassāni⁸ vassaggena pakāsitaṃ ti.

¹ B: tusitānaṃ.

² S^d and K. have one s.

³ S^d: tissa ca. K: tinsaṃ ca.

⁴ S^d: cattārissā vassa°. K: cattārissaṃ, and so above.

⁵ K. and B. add iti.

⁶ K: chappi: cha ete.

⁷ S^d: aṭṭhavissā ca.

⁸ S^d omits °sata°.

Paṭhamañ jhānaṇ¹ parittañ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamañ jhānaṇ parittañ bhāvetvā brahmapārisajjanaṇ devānaṇ saṇavyataṇ uppajjanti.

Tesaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppamaṇaṇ?

Kappassa tatiyo bhāgo.²

Paṭhamañ jhānaṇ majjhimaṇ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamañ jhānaṇ³ majjhimaṇ bhāvetvā brahmapurohitānaṇ⁴ devānaṇ saṇavyataṇ uppajjanti.

Tesaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppamaṇaṇ?

Upaddhakappo.

Paṭhamañ jhānaṇ paṇitaṇ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamañ jhānaṇ paṇitaṇ bhāvetvā mahābrahmānaṇ devānaṇ saṇavyataṇ uppajjanti.

Tesaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppamaṇaṇ?

Kappo.⁵

Dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ parittañ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ parittañ bhāvetvā parittābhānaṇ devānaṇ saṇavyataṇ uppajjanti.

Tesaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppamaṇaṇ?

Dve kappā.

Dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ majjhimaṇ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ majjhimaṇ bhāvetvā appamaṇābhānaṇ devānaṇ saṇavyataṇ uppajjanti.

Tesaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppamaṇaṇ?

Cattāro kappā.

Dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ paṇitaṇ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ paṇitaṇ bhāvetvā abhassarānaṇ devānaṇ saṇavyataṇ uppajjanti.

Tesaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppamaṇaṇ?

Aṭṭha kappā.

Tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ parittañ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ parittañ bhāvetvā parittasubhānaṇ devānaṇ saṇavyataṇ uppajjanti.

Tesaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppamaṇaṇ?

Solasa kappā.

Tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ majjhimaṇ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ majjhimaṇ bhāvetvā appamaṇasubhānaṇ devānaṇ saṇavyataṇ uppajjanti.

¹ S^d: paṭhamajjhānaṇ. ² K: tatiyo (catuttho?).

³ So S^d. ⁴ S^d: °porohitānaṇ. ⁵ K: eko kappo.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Dvattiṃsa¹ kappā.

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇītaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇītaṃ bhāvetvā subhakinjhānaṃ² devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Catusatthi kappā.

Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ bhāvetvā, ārammaṇanānattatā manasikāranānattatā chandanānattatā papidhinānattatā adhimokkhanānattatā abhinihāranānattatā³ paññānānattatā appakacce asaṇṇasattānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appakacce vehapphalānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appakacce avihānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appakacce atappānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appakacce sudassānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appakacce sudassīnaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appakacce akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appakacce ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appakacce viññāṇaṇcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appakacce ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti, appakacce neva-saṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti.

Asaṇṇasattānaṃ ca vehapphalānaṃ cā devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Pañca kappasatāni.

Avihānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Kappasahassāni.

Atappānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Dve kappasahassāni.

Sudassānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Cattāri kappasahassāni.

Sudassīnaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Attha kappasahassāni.

Akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Soḷasa kappasahassāni.

Ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Viṣati kappasahassāni.

Viññāṇaṇcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Cattārīsa⁴ kappasahassāni.

¹ B : bātiṃsa.

³ S^d omits.

² S^d : subhakinnaṇaṃ.

⁴ K : cattālīsa.

Ākiñciññāyatanūpagānaṇ devānaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppa-
mānaṇ ?

Saṭṭhi kappasahassāni.

Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpagānaṇ devānaṇ kittakaṇ
āyuppmānaṇ ?

Caturāsīti kappasahassāni.

Ukkhittā puññatejēna kāmarūpagatī¹ gatā
Bhavaggatam pi² sampattā puna gacchanti duggatiṇ
Tāva-dighāyukā sattā cavaṇṭi āyusaṅkhayā.
Natthi koci bhavo nicco : iti vuttaṇ Mahesinā.
Tasmā hi dhīrā nipakā nipuṇā atthacintakā.
Jarāmarāṇamokkhāya bhaventi maggam uttamaṇ,
Bhāvayitvā sucimaggaṇ nibbānogaḍhagāmināṇ,
Sabbāsava pariññāya parinibbanti anāsavā ti.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ³ kati abhiññeyyā, kati pariñ-
ñeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā, kati sacchikā-
tabbā, kati na pahātabbā, na bhāvetabbā, na sacchikā-
tabbā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati abhiñ-
ñeyyā, kati pariññeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā,
kati sacchikātabbā, kati na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na
sacchikātabbā ?

Rūpakkhandho abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo
na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Cattāro khandhā
abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā
siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā siyā
na sacchikātabbā.

Dasāyatanā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na
bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve āyatanā abhiññeyyā
pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchi-
kātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchi-
kātabbā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā
na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve dhātuyo abhiñ-
ñeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā
sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na
sacchikātabbā.

Samudayasaccaṇ abhiññeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ pahātabbaṇ
na bhāvetabbaṇ na sacchikātabbaṇ. Maggasaccaṇ abhiñ-
ñeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ na pahātabbaṇ⁴ bhāvetabbaṇ na

¹ B. and K: kāmarūpagatiṇ.

² K: vā pi. B: °gataṇ.

³ S^d: pañcakhandhānaṇ.

⁴ S^d inserts na.

sacchikātabbaṇ. Nirodhasaccaṇ abhiññeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ na pahātabbaṇ na bhāvetabbaṇ sacchikātabbaṇ. Dukhasaccaṇ abhiññeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ siyā pahātabbaṇ na bhāvetabbaṇ na sacchikātabbaṇ siyā na pahātabbaṇ.

Navindriyā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Domanassindriyaṇ abhiññeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ pahātabbaṇ na bhāvetabbaṇ na sacchikātabbaṇ. Anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṇ¹ abhiññeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ na pahātabbaṇ na bhāvetabbaṇ na sacchikātabbaṇ. Aññindriyaṇ abhiññeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ na pahātabbaṇ siyā bhāvetabbaṇ siyā² sacchikātabbaṇ. Aññātāvindriyaṇ abhiññeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ na pahātabbaṇ na bhāvetabbaṇ sacchikātabbaṇ. Tīṇindriyā³ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā⁴ na sacchikātabbā. Cha indriyā⁵ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Tayo akusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Tayo kusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā⁶ na sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā. Tayo avyākatahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na sacchikātabba.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo na⁷ bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Tayo āhārā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Cha phassā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo siyā pahātabbo siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbo siyā na pahātabbo na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchi-

¹ K : anaññat°.

² Sd : °indriyāni.

³ So Sd.

⁴ Sd omits na.

⁵ Sd inserts na.

⁶ Sd inserts siyā.

⁷ Sd inserts siyā.

kātabbā siyā nā pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchi-kātabbā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati sārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati sārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā?

Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo. Cattāro khandhā sārammaṇā.

Dasāyatanaṇ anārammaṇā. Manāyatanaṇ sārammaṇaṇ. Dhammāyatanaṇ siyā sārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Satta dhātuyo sārammaṇā. Dhammadhātu siyā sārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Dve saccā¹ sārammaṇā. Nirodhasaccaṇ anārammaṇaṇ. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Satindriyā anārammaṇā. Cuddasindriyā sarammaṇā. Jīvitindriyaṇ siyā sārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Nava hetū sārammaṇā.

Kabalīkāro āhāro anārammaṇo. Tayo āhārā sārammaṇā.

Satta phassā² . . . satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta citta sārammaṇā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati sārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati sārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā?

Rūpakkhando³ anārammaṇo. Cattāro khandhā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Dasāyatanaṇ anārammaṇā. Manāyatanaṇ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ. Dhammāyatanaṇ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Dhammadhātu siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Nirodhasaccaṇ anārammaṇaṇ. Maggasaccaṇ anārammaṇārammaṇaṇ. Samudayasaccaṇ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.⁴

¹ So also S^d.

² S^d adds sārammaṇā.

³ S^d omits down to cha dhātuyo exclusive.

⁴ S^d omits these two words.

Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Pañcindriyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Navindriyā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Jīvitindriyaṇ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Nava hetū siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro anārammaṇo. Tayo āhārā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Cha phassā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā sārammaṇārammaṇo siyā anārammaṇārammaṇo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha citta anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kati mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kati mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā?

Rūpakkhando siyā diṭṭho siyā suto siyā muto siyā viññāto¹ siyā na diṭṭho na suto na muto na viññāto. Cattāro khandhā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpāyatanaṇ diṭṭhaṇ na sutaṇ na mutaṇ na viññātaṇ. Saddāyatanaṇ na diṭṭhaṇ sutaṇ na mutaṇ viññātaṇ. Gandhāyatanaṇ . . . rasāyatanaṇ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ na diṭṭhaṇ na sutaṇ mutaṇ viññātaṇ. Sattāyatanaṇ na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpadhātu diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Saddadhātu na diṭṭhā sutā na mutā viññātā. Gandhadhātu . . . rasadhātu . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu na diṭṭhā na sutā mutā viññātā. Terasa dhātuyo na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Tiṇi saccāni² na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā diṭṭhaṇ siyā sutaṇ siyā mutaṇ siyā na diṭṭhaṇ na sutaṇ na mutaṇ viññātaṇ.

Bāvisatindriyā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Nava hetū na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Cattāro āhārā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

¹ K. *omits* siyā viññāto.

² K. *corrects its text to* saccā.

Satta phassā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . .
satta cittā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata; . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittānaṇ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata?

Rūpakkhando avyākato. Cattāro khandhā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasāyatanā avyākata. Dve āyatanā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Soḷasa dhātuyo avyākata. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Samudayasaccaṇ akusalaṇ. Maggasaccaṇ kusalaṇ. Nirodhasaccaṇ avyākataṇ. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā kusalaṇ siyā akusalaṇ siyā avyākataṇ.

Dasindriyā avyākata. Domanassindriyaṇ akusalaṇ. Anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṇ¹ kusalaṇ. Cattārindriyā² siyā kusalā siyā avyākata. Cha indriyā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Tayo akusalahetū akusalā. Tayo kusalahetū kusalā. Tayo avyākatahetū avyākata.

Kabalinkāro āhāro avyākato. Tayo āhārā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Cha phassā avyākata. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā kusalo siyā akusalo siyā avyākato.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha citta avyākata. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittānaṇ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā?

Dve khandhā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā³ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

¹ K : anaññat°.

² S^d : °indriyāni.

³ S^d omits this second alternative.

Dasāyatanaṇa na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Manāyatanaṇa siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Dhammadhātu¹ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Dve saccā² siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Nirodhasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ti pi. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ti pi.

Dvādasindriyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Tīṇindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya

¹ S^d omits from dhammadhātu to siyā na vattabbā exclusive.

² S^d : saccāni.

sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Jīvitindriyaṇ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Doṣo akusalahetu dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Satta hetū siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Moho akusalahetu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro na vattabbo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi. Tayo āhārā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañca phassā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyasamphasso¹ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Manoviññāṇadhātu-samphasso siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Satta vedanā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca citta adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññāṇaṇ² siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhammadhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhammadhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā?

Rupakkhandho neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo. Cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

¹ Sd : kāyaviññāṇadhātusamphasso.

² Sd : °viññāṇadhātu.

Dasāyatanaṁ neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve āyatanaṁ¹ siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Dasa dhātuyo neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Dve saccāni vipākadhammadhammā. Nirodhasaccaṇ neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammaṇ. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā vipākaṇ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṇ siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṇ.

Sattindriyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Tiṇindriyā² vipākā. Dve indriyā³ vipākadhammadhammā. Aññindriyaṇ siyā vipākaṇ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṇ. Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Cha hetū vipākadhammadhammā. Tayo avyākatahetū siyā vipākā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammo. Tayo āhārā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Pañca phassā vipākā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā vipāko siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammo. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā vipāko siyā vipākadhammadhammo siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammo.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittā vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.⁴

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati upādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati anupādiṇṇupādāniyā,⁵ kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati upādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati anupādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Rūpakkhandho siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo. Cattāro khandhā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

¹ S^d: dvāyat°.

² So both K. and S^d.

³ B. and K: dvindriyā.

⁴ Dh. S. §§ 990-2; cf. §§ 653-6.

⁵ S^d places its . . . pe . . . here.

Pañcāyatanā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Saddāyatanāṇ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṇ. Cattārāyatanā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Saddadhātu anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Pañca dhātuyo upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Samudayasaccaṇ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṇ. Dve saccā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyaṇ siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṇ.

Navindriyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Domanassindriyaṇ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṇ. Tiṇindriyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Navindriyā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Tayo akusalahetū anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Tayo kusalahetū siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Tayo avyākatahetū siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo. Tayo āhārā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Pañca phassā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyo.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manodhātu siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manoviññādhātu siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhāṇ kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakkavicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittāṇaṇ kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakka-avicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā?

Rūpakkhandho avitakka-avicāro. Tayo khandhā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Saṅkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro siyā na vattabbo

¹ Sd.: dvāyatanāni.

savitakkā-savicāro ti pi avitakkavicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ avitakka-avicārā. Manāyatanaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Dhammāyatanaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Pañnarasa dhātuyo avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-avicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā siyā na vattabbā savitakka-savicārā ti pi avitakkavicāramattā ti pi¹ avitakka-avicārā ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ. Nirodhasaccaṃ avitakka-avicāraṃ. Maggasaccaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicārā. Domanassindriyaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ. Upekhindriyaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Ekādasindriyā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Tayo akusalahetū savitakka-savicārā. Cha hetū siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro avitakka-avicāro. Tayo āhārā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañca phassā avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātusamphasso savitakka - savicāro. Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittā avitakka - avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā savitakka - savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ katī rūpā, katī arūpā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ katī rūpā, katī arūpā ?

Rūpakkhando rūpaṃ. Cattāro khandhā arūpā.

¹ S^d omits this second alternative.

Dasāyatana rūpā. Manāyatanaṇ arūpaṇ. Dhammāyatanaṇ siyā rūpaṇ siyā arūpaṇ.

Dasa dhātuyo rūpā. Satta dhātuyo arūpā. Dhamma-dhātu siyā rūpā siyā arūpā.¹

Tiṇi saccā arūpā. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā, rūpaṇ siyā arūpaṇ.

Sattindriyā rūpā. Cuddasindriyā arūpā. Jīvitindriyaṇ siyā rūpaṇ siyā arūpaṇ.

Nava hetū arūpā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro rūpaṇ. Tayo āhārā arūpā.

Satta phassā arūpā.

Satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta cittā arūpā.

Pañcaṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ kati lokiya, kati lokuttarā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittānaṇ kati lokiya, kati lokuttarā?

Rūpakkhandho lokiyo. Cattāro khandhā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Dasāyatana lokiya. Dve āyatana² siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo lokiya. Dve dhātuyo siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Dve saccā lokiya. Dve saccā lokuttarā.

Dasindriyā lokiya. Tiṇindriyā lokuttarā. Navindriya siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Tayo akusalahetū lokiya. Cha hetū siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro lokiyo. Tayo āhārā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Cha phassā lokiya. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā lokiyo siyā lokuttaro.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā lokiya. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.³

Abhiññā dve⁴ ārammaṇā diṭṭhā kusalavedanā Vipākā ca upādiṇṇā vitakkarūpena⁵ lokiya ti.

DHAMMAHADAYAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO.⁶

VIBHAṆGAPPAKARAṆAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.

¹ K. has rūpaṇ, arūpaṇ.

² S^d: dvāyat^o.

³ K. adds ti.

⁴ S^d omits dve.

⁵ K: takka^o.

⁶ S^d omits samatto, but adds a brief metrical summary.

APPENDIX

PASSAGES in the successive Suttantabhājanīyāni quoted or compiled from the Sutta Piṭaka :

Khandhavibhaṅga, pp. 1, 3, 5, 7, 9 :—M. iii, 16 ; S. iii, 47-48 ; *cf.* ii, 125, 252, 253 ; iii, 136, 224 ; iv, 382. *For cattāro ca mahābhūtā, &c.* (p. 1), v. M. i, 53, 185. The detailed catechism belongs more to Abhidhamma, *cf.* Dh. S., pp. 187, 148.

Āyatanavibhaṅga, p. 70 :—M. iii, 217-18 ; 278 *foll.* ; S. iv, 1 *foll.*

Dhātuvibhaṅga, pp. 82-85 :—M. i, 185 *foll.* ; 421 *foll.*

p. 85 :—? *cf.* S. v, 207, 209 *on* pañcīndriyāni.

p. 87 :—S. ii, 151, 152.

pp. 87-90 :—S. ii, 140.

Saccavibhaṅga, pp. 99-106 :—D. ii, 305-313 ; M. iii, 248-252 (Vin. i, 10) ; S. v, 420.

Paccayākāravibhaṅga, p. 135 :—D. ii, 56 ; M. i, 268 ; S. ii, 2-4 (*note the absence of abhisankhārā*).

Satipatṭhānavibhaṅga, pp. 193-202 :—D. ii, 290 *foll.* ; M. i, 56 *foll.* ; *cf.* S. v, 141 *foll.*

Sammappadhānavibhaṅga, p. 208 :—D. (iii) Saṅgīti Sutta ; M. ii, 11 ; A. ii, 15, 74.

Iddhipādavibhaṅga, pp. 216-19 :—M. i, 103 ; S. v, 254.

Bojjhaṅgavibhaṅga, p. 227 :—S. v, 71 ; M. iii, 85 *foll.*

p. 228 :—(? *not traced.*)

p. 229 :—S. v, 63, 64, 72.

Maggavibhaṅga, pp. 235, 236 :—D. ii, 311-313 ; M. iii, 251, 252 ; S. v, 8-10.

p. 236 :—S. v, 2 *foll.*

Jhānavibhaṅga, p. 244 :—D. i, 63 ; M. i, 33 ; A. ii, 22, 40 ; D. i, 70-71 ; M. iii, 8 (Vin. i, 39 ; ii, 158) ; D. i, 73-75, 112

Appamaññavibhaṅga, p. 272 :—D. ii, 186, 250 ; M. i, 283, 297, 385, 351, 369 ; S. v, 115, 116.

Sikkhāpadavibhaṅga, p. 285 :—Khp. ii ; A. iii, 170, 204 ; *cf.* S., v, 387.

Paṭisambhidāvivhaṅga, p. 293 :—? *cf.* Khp. 2 ; A. ii, 160.

It is not claimed that any of these groups of references is exhaustive. Two of the citations are from the Vinaya Piṭaka.

INDEX OF WORDS AND SUBJECTS

- aṇṣa (-aṇṣena saṅgahita) 1 *fol.*; anek° gāho, 168, 365.
 Akusala, *see* Kusala *generally, also pp.* 144-69, 296.
 (°mūla) 190, 208; (°hetu) 402.
 Agatigamanāni (cattāri) 376.
 Agāravā (cha) 381.
 Agga (°hitatta) 357; (vass°) 428.
 Aggi (tayo) 368.
 Agha, 84.
 Aṅgaṇa (tīni) 368.
 Accasarā, 358.
 Ajjava (an°) 359.
 Ajjhatta (khandhā) 1-3, 17, 26, 63; (āyatanā, *etc.*) *see*
each Pañhāpucchaka; (paccavekkhati) 198 *fol.*;
 (sati) 228; (paññā) 327; (arūpasaññi) 342; (saṇyo-
 jana) 361. *See also* Jhāna (cattāri).
 Ajjhattika, 13, 67, 79, 82-4, 96, 119, 131, 319, 392-6.
 Ajjhupekkhanā, 230 *fol.*
 Ajjhupekkhitā, 227.
 Ajjhena, 353.
 Aññathābhāva, 379.
 Aññātāvindriya. *See* Indriya (bāvisati).
 Aññindriya. *See* Indriya (bāvisati).
 Atīta (khandhā) 1-10, 17, 25, 51, 63; (āyatanā, *etc.*)
see each Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 327;
 (kaṅkhati) 367; (°ārammaṇa) *see each* Pañhāpuc-
 chaka.
 Attā (ayaṇ) 379, 383-4; (rūpi, *etc.*) 388; (attato) 336;
 (attabhāvo) 70 *fol.*; (°anuditṭhi) 368; (attavāda) 136,
 375; (attuññā, attavaññā) 353-5; (°paribhavo) 353-5;
 (°anuvāda) 376; (attānaṇ dahati) 354, 355. *See also*
 Diṭṭhi.
 Anattā (dvādasāyatanāni), 70; (anattani) 376.
 Attha (patisaṃbhida) 293 *fol.*; (°jotakāni) 295 *fol.*;
 (°jāpika) 324; (°cintaka) 426.

- Atthaṅgata, 1, 3, &c., 195, *passim*.
 Atthaṅgama, 105, *passim*.
 Addā (an°) 371.
 Adhipati, 216 *foll.*
 Adhipateyya, 288.
 Adhimutta, 342.
 Adhimutti, 340, 341.
 Adhimuttika, 339 *foll.*
 Adhimokkha, 165 *foll.*, 425.
 Adhivacana (saññā) 6.
 Adhivāsanatā (an°) 360.
 Anaññātāññassāmītindriya. *See* Indriya (bāvisati).
 Anāgata. *See* Atīta.
 Anicca, 373; (rūpa) 12; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (kandhā) 324, 328; (dvādasāyatanāni) 70.
 Anuddayatā (par°) 356.
 Anunaya, 145.
 Anupassanā (=paññā) 194.
 Anupassī (kayā°, vedanā°, citta°, dhammā°) 105, 193 *foll.*, 236.
 Anuppabandhanā, 357.
 Anuppiyabhāṇitā, 352.
 Anurodha, 145.
 Anuvāda, 376.
 Anusaṅsandana, 357.
 Anusaya, 356; (satta) 340, 383.
 Anvaya, 329.
 Aṇumatta, 244, 247 (*cf.* M. iii., 134; A. ii, 22).
 Apacaya, 330; (°gāmi) 12, 16 *foll.*; (āyatanā, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 326; (jhāna) 106.
 Appanā, vyappanā. *See* Saṅkappa.
 Appamaññāyo (catasso) 272-84.
 Appamāṇa (kandhā) 16, 24, 36, 49, 62; (āyatanā, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 326-7.
 Abbokiṇṇa, 320.
 Abbatthaṅgata. *See* Atthaṅgata.
 Abhiṇṇā, 195, 244, 252, 362, 364, 391; *and see* Ganthā (cattāro). (°domanassa) 105, 193 *foll.*; (vigatābhiṇṇho ceto) 244, 252.
 Abhiññā, 228, 324; (cha) 334; (dandhābhiññā) 109 *foll.*, 173, 211 *foll.*, 229 *foll.*
 Abhinipāta, 321.
 Abhiniropanā, 87, *and see* Saṅkappa.

- Abhinivesa, 145. *See also* Sacca.
 Abhinihāra, 425.
 Abhisañkhāra (puñña°, āneñja°) 135, 340.
 Abhisañkhipitvā, 1, 2, 82-7, 216 *fol.*, 400.
 Abhisañyūhitvā, 1, 2, 82-7, 216 *fol.*, 400.
 Arahāṇ, 324, 336; (=visuddhidevā) 422.
 Arahatta (°phala) 326.
 Ariya, 372. *See* Jhāna (tatiya).
 Avakāriṇ, 393 *fol.*
 Avaññatti (an°) 350, 356.
 Avadaññutā, 371.
 Avaṇṇahāriya, 353.
 Avijjā, 135 *fol.* 358, 377. (°āsava) 364, 373; (°langī) 144 *passim.* *See* Moha, Anusaya, Avijjā, Saṃyojana.
 Asura, 412 *fol.*
 Assaddhiya, 371.
 Avyākata [abyākata] (rūpa) 12; (vedanā) 3, 4, 26; (saññā) 6, 7; (saṅkhārā) 8, 9; (viññāṇa) 10-12, 319; (pañcakkhandhā), 62, 430; (mano) 71; (dvādasāyatanā) 73; (dhātuyo) 90; (nirodhasacca) 112; (dhammā) 173 *fol.*, 187, 297 *fol.*; (kāṇāvacarakusala°) 326, 329; (bojjhaṅgā) 232; (maggaṅgā) 241; (jhāna) 269; (appamaññāyo) 283; (paññā) 322; (hetū) 402.
 Assāda (°diṭṭhi) 368.
 Ākāra (dv°, sv°) 341; (paccay°) 135 *fol.*
 Ākāsa. *See* Dhātu.
 Āghāta, 167, 362; (nava °vatthūni) 389; (dasa) 391.
 Ācāya, 330; (°gāmi), 12, 16 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 326.
 Ācāra (°gocarasampanna) 244, 246 (*cf.* Mil. 368, 370, *quoting* Vin. iii, 185).
 Ājīva (sammā) 105, 107, 235; (micchā°) 246.
 Ājīvika (°bhaya) 379.
 Ātappa (=vāyāma) 194.
 Ātāpī, 193 *fol.*
 Ādaratā, ādariya, 352, 359; (an°) 371.
 Ādāya, 245.
 Ādīnava, 247; (pañca) 378.
 Āneñja, 135, 340.
 Āpatha (micch°) 145; (dvedh°) 168.
 Ābhoga, 320.
 Āmisa, 353; (sa°, nir°) 195; (°paṭisanthāra) 360.
 Āyakosalla, 325; (ap°) 326.

Āyatana, 2 *passim*, esp. 70-81; (saḷ°) 135, 136 *fol.*, 294; (chatth°) 138 *fol.*; (dvādasā) 401 *fol.*; (tittḥ°) 145, 367; (ākiñcaññ°) 172, 189, 262, 263; neva-saññā-nāsaññā°) 179; (viññāṇaṇc°) 262; (kamm°) 324, 353, 356; (sipp°) 324, 353, 356; (paripunn°) 412 *fol.*

Āyuppamāṇa, 422 *fol.*

Ārambha (s°) 350; (up°) 372, 373.

Ārammaṇa, 12, 79, 92, 319, 425; (cattāri) 332; (adj.) 17 *fol.*, 74, 144 *fol.* and *passim*; (s°, an°) 326-8, 428-9, and see each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319.

Ārāma, 351.

Ārāmatā, 381.

Ālasya, 352.

Āloka (°pharaṇatā) 334.

Āvacara, kām°, rūp°, arūp° (khandhā) 12-69; (manā-yatanā) 71; (dhammā) 421. (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (kām° kusalaṇ) 324, 330, and see Citta. (rūpārūp°-samāpatti) 325. See also each Pañhāpucchaka.

Āvajjanā, 320.

Āvatthita (sv°) 193 *fol.*

Āvaraṇa, 341, 342.

Āsaya, 340.

Āsava, 426; (tayo) 364; (cattāro) 373; (saṅkhārak-khandho) 42, 64; (āyatanā, &c.) see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta, &c.) 18 and *passim*; (āsavāṇaṇ khayō) 334, 344; (khīṇ°) 351; (sāsava) *passim*.

Āhāra (cattāro) 401 *fol.*; (kabalīṅkāra) 2, 13, 72, 89, 383; (samann°) 320; (paṭhamasamann°) 89.

Icchatā (ati°) 350; (mah°, pāp°), 351, 370.

Icchā, 101, 357, 361, 370; (°pakata) 352.

Ijjhanā, 217 *fol.*; (sam°) 217 *fol.*

Iñjita (nava) 390.

Itthi, 336, 337, and see Indriya.

Idapaccayatā, 340, 362, 365.

Iddhi, 334; (°pāda) 216 *fol.*; (cattāro) 216-26; (sam°) 217.

Indriya (rūpa) 13; (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (itth°) 2, 14, 72, 89, 122, 415 *fol.*; (puris°) 122, 415 *fol.*; (pañca) 15, 341; (atṭha) 14; (bāvisati) 122-34, 401 *fol.*; (jīvit°) 123, 137; (mud°) 341; (°paropariyattaṇ)

- 840, 842; (tikkh°) 341; (indriyāṇaṇ paripāko) 137; (indriyesu guttadvāratā) 248, 360; (ahin°) 384.
- Ittṭha (kanta manāpa), 2, 100, 337.
- Issā, 380, 391.
- Ukkācanā, 352.
- Uññā (att°) 353 *fol.*
- Uttara (sa°, an°) 19-69, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 324.
- Uttānikamma, 259, 358.
- Uddhacca, 168, 369, 372, 377, *and see* Kilesa, Nivaraṇa. (°sampayutta) 168.
- Unṇati. } *See* Māna.
- Unṇāma. }
- Upakaṭṭha, 2, 3.
- Upacaya, 147, 151 *fol.*
- Upadhi, 338.
- Upanāha, 357.
- Upapatti (rūp°) 171 *fol.*, 263 *fol.*, 277 *fol.*, 291 *fol.*, 299; (arūp°) 172 *fol.*, 267, 291, 296, 300.
- Upavicāra (cha) 381.
- Upādā, 12, 67, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka.
- Upādāna (cattāri) 375; (saṅkhārakkhandha) 44, 67; (āyatana, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta) 18, 30, 44, 56, 67, 79, 119, 132; (°kkhandhā) 101; (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*
- Upādāniya, 12, 13, 18, 30, 44, 56, 67, 73, 79, 119, 125, 132, 319, 326.
- Upādiṇṇa (khandhā) 2 *fol.*, 433, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 323.
- Upāyāsa, 100, 135, 138 *fol.*
- Upāsaka, °ikā, 247; (°sikkhā) 248.
- Upekhanā, 230.
- Upekhā [upekkhā] (indriya) 15, 54, 71, 123; (°dhātu) 85; (°sahagata) 12, 30, 34, 56, 62, 69, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta) 324; (paññā) 326 (°sambojjhaṅga). *See* Bojjhaṅga (satta). (ajjhataṇ, bahiddhā dhammesu) 228; (°upavicāra) 381; (gehasitā) 382. *See also* Appammaññāyo, Jhāna (cattāri).
- Upasatha, 422.
- Uppatti (°bhava) 137; (°kkhaṇa) 411 *fol.* (°devā) 422.
- Uppanna, 12, 17, 50, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°vatthuka, °ārammaṇa) 319; (°samanantara) 320 (paññā) 327.

- Uppāda (citt°) 303; (taṇh°) 375.
 Uppādi, 17, 50, 74, 92, 114, 127, 206, 215, 224, 238, 241, 270, 283, 292, 304.
 Upādiṇṇa (khandhā), 2-62; (āyatana, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 326.
 Ussada (°gata) 341.
 Ekaggatā (cittassa) 216 *fol.*
 Ekodibhāva (cetaso) 105. *See* Jhāna (dutiya). (°adhigata), 334.
 Etṭhi (gav°, pariy°), 353.
 Esanā (gav°, pariy°) 353; (tisso) 366.
 Okappanā, 170.
 Ogha (cattāro) 375; (saṅkhārakkhandha) 43, 65 (āyatana, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°samyutta) 26 *fol.*, 77, 117, 129.
 Oghaniya, 12, 25, 30, 43, 55, 77, 117, 129, 319, 322.
 Ottappa (an°) 341, 359, 370, 391.
 Odhiso, 246.
 Opapātika, 412 *fol.*
 Opāna-bhūta, 247 (*cf.* D. i, 137; M. i. 379).
 Oramattaka, 247.
 Olārika, 1, 13, 379.
 Olinavuttitā, 350.
 Katukañcukatā, 357, 371.
 Kappika (pathama°) 412 *fol.*
 Kamma (kusala) 173 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 297 *fol.*; (°vipāka) 106, 182, 268, 281, 282; (°bhava) 137; (°ssakata) 324, 328; (°āyatana) 324; (°samādāna) 338, 344; (°āvaraṇa) 342; (yathā-°upaga) 344; (°pathā, dasa) 391; (obhāsa°, °ārāmatā) 381; (apaccakkha°) 85; (kāya°, &c.) 208, 321, 366; (nimitta°) 353; (dalhī°) 357; (nitthuriya°) 357; (uttānī°) 358; (anāvi°) 358; (uposatha°) 422.
 Kammāni, 328 (pañca ānantarikāni) 378.
 Kammaññatā (a°) 373.
 Kammanta (sammā°), 105, 106, 235.
 Kamyatā (kattu°) 208; (ketu°), *see* Māna. (sād[h]u°) 351, 361; (cātu°, pātu°) 246, 352; (adassana°, asotu°) 372.
 Karuṇā, 87, *and see* Appamaññāyo.
 Kaḷevara (°ssa nikkhepo) 137.
 Kasāva (tayo) 368.

Kasina (paṭhavi°). *See Jhāna references.*

Kāma, 379; (°dhātu) 86, 363, 404; (°taṇhā) 101, 365; (°rāga) *see Anusaya*. (°guṇa) 350, 370, 379; (°vitakka) 362; (saññā) 363; (°āvacara) *see Āvacara*. (°upādāna) 136, 375; (°āsava) 364, 373; (°bhava) 137; (°esana) 366; (°ogha, °yoga) 375; (°rūpagati) 426; (kāma) 368, *and see Jhāna (paṭhama)*.

Kāya, 193, 244, 252; (°viññāna) 180; (°anupassī) 193 *fol.*, 236; (passaddha°) 227; (pūti°) 351. *See also Duccarita*.

Kāsāvā (°pajjota) 247.

Kiñcana (tayo) 368.

Kiriyā (dhammā) 106 *fol.*; (manodhātu) 182, 301; (manoviññāpādhātu) 182, 302; (jhāna) 268, 281, 282; (sacchi°) 217 *fol.*; (°avyākata) 323; (a°) 285.

Kiriyatā (asakkacca°, asātaacca°, anitṭhita°) 350, 370, 371.

Kilesa (saṅkhārakkhandha) 44, 68; (āyatanā, &c.) *see each Pañhāpucchaka*. (°sampayutto, &c.) 18, 30, 44, 56, 68, 80, 96, 120, 323; (atṭha °vatthūni) 385; (dasa) 341; (upak°) 245, 256; (°āvaraṇa) 342.

Kusala (vedanā) 3, 4, 15, 19 *fol.*; (saññā) 6, 7; (cetanā) 135; (saṅkhārā) 8, 9; (viññāna) 10-12; (pañcakkhandhā) 61, 62, 430; (mano) 71; (citta) 169-73, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (dhammā) 105 *and passim*; (āyatanā, &c.) *see each Pañhāpucchaka*. (°mūla) 169 *fol.*, 210; (°mūlapaccaya) 169 *fol.*; (adhi°) 352. *See also Kamma*.

Kusita (atṭha °vatthūni) 385-6.

Kuhanā, 352.

Kelaṇā, 351.

Kodha, 357.

Kosajja, 369, 371.

Kosalla (aya°, apaya°) 325-6.

Khattiya, 393 *fol.*, 422.

Khanti, 245, 325, 328, 340; (dhammanijjhāna°) 325, 328; (ak°) 360, 378.

Khandha, 1-69, 101, 208, 230, 324, 356, 401 *fol.*, 421; (khandhānaṃ bhedo) 137; (dukkha°) 135 *fol.*

Khaṇa (ekak°) 320; (uppatti°) 411 *fol.*

Khamanatā (ak°) 360.

Khetta (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*

- Gantha** (cattāro) 374; (saṅkhārakkhandha) 42, 51, 65; (āyatanā, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sambhūta, &c.) 18, 24, 30, 36, 42, 55, 65, 77, 117, 129.
Ganthaniya, 12, 18, 24, 30, 36, 55, 65, 77, 117, 129, 319, 322.
Gabbhaseyyaka, 413 *fol.*
Gāha, 145; (patiggāha) 145; (vipariyesa°) 145, 358; (anekaṃsa°) 168; (pag°) 285 *fol.*; (yugag°) 357.
Gāhanā ([a-]pariyo°) 168.
Giddhikatā, 351.
Guhanā, 358.
Gēhasita (dhammā) 380; (somanassāni) 381.
Gocara, 247; (a°) 246, 247; (°visaya) 319.

Cakka (vatti) 336; (brahma°) 317 *fol.*, 344.
Cakkhu (dibba) 344.
Caturatā, Cāturiya, 351.
Catatta, 254, 255.
Cāpalya, 351.
Citikata, cittikata, 2.
Citta, *see* Mano, *and each* Pañhāpucchaka. (paricce nāṇa) 329; (kusalakāmāvacara°) 169, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (akusala) 144-69, 296; (adhi°) 325; (para°) 334; (°uppāda) 247; (°sambhūta, °samutthāna, &c.) 12, 13, 40 *fol.*, 67, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°ja, °hetuka, &c.) 147, 151 *fol.* (°adhipateyya, 288; (°anupassī) 197 *fol.*; (°samādhi) 218; (°vipariyesa) 376; (satta cittāni) 401, 403 *fol.*
Cittaka, 419.
Cittatā (amudu°) 359; (upārambha°) 372.
Cittikāro (a°) 371.
Cintāmaya, 324.
Cetanaka, 419.
Cetanā, 285 *fol.*; (saṅkhārā), 7, 8, 40 *fol.*, 53, 144; (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*
Cetasika, 12, 67, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (citta°) 421.
Ceto (mettāsahagata, &c.) 272 *fol.*; (cetasā ceto paricca) 329; (°vimutti) 86, 87; (cetaso abhiniropanā) 87, 287; (°pharaṇatā) 334; (cetaso utrāso) 367; (°khila, pañca) 377.

Chanda, 105, 356, 393; (sammappadhāna) 208-15;

- (°samādhi) 216 *fol.*; (kāmac°) 199, 377; (°adhipa-
teyya) 288; (°agati) 376; (°nānattatā) 425.
Chandatā (nikkhitta°), 350, 370, 371, and *see* Vāyā-
ma, Viriya.
Chandika, 342; (ac°) 341.
Chandikatā, 208.
Chambhitatta, 367.
- Janghapesanika, °iya, 246 (*cf.* 'Questions of
Milinda,' ii, 287).
Jaccandha, 412 *fol.*; (°badhira) 413.
Jaccabadhira, 413.
Jambhanā, 352.
Jarā, 99 *fol.*; (°maraṇa) 135, 137 *fol.*, 294, 333 *fol.*,
426; (°abhibhūta) 12, 319; (°bhaya) 367.
Jāgariya, 244, 249.
Jāti, 99 *fol.*, 294, 334, 343, 350; (nidāna) 135, 137
fol.; (°bhaya) 367.
Jāpitattha, 324.
Jigimsanatā, 353.
Jimhatā, 359.
- Jhāna, 244-71, 350; (cattāri) 105, 171, 236, 245, 257-61,
263 *fol.*, 330, 335, 342, 379-80, 424-5; (kusala) 268;
(arūpa) 245, 261-3, 331, 335, 384; (lokuttara) *see*
Lokuttara. (pañca) 171; (pañcangika) 263;
(caturangika) 264; (tiṅgika) 263, 265; (duvagika)
264 *fol.*; (rūpāvacara) 183, 263, 281; (arūpāvacara)
183, 245, 261-3, 269; (appamañña°) 277 *fol.*
Jhāyin, 342; (cattāro) 342.
- Ñāta, (anuñ°) 2; (uñ°) 2; (avañ°) 2.
Ñāna, 104, 235, 306 *fol.*, 328-30. *See also* Paṭisam-
bhidā. (°sampayutta, &c.) 169 *fol.*, 184, 285 *fol.*,
414 *fol.*; (°vatthu) 306-44; (micchā°) 392; (añ°) *see*
Avijjā, Moha.
- Takka, 86, 237, 356.
Tathāgata, 335 *fol.*, 340.
Tandi, 352.
Taṇṭhāna, 332.
Taṇhā, 294; (dukkhasamudaya) 107; (tisso) 101, 365;
(°uppādā, cattāro) 375; (cha °kāyā) 380; (rūpa°,
sadda°, &c.) 104; (rūpa°, arūpa°) 365, 366; (nirodha°)

- 366; (taṇhāya pahānaṃ) 106 *fol.*; (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*; (°mūlakā dhammā) 390; (°vicaritāni) 392 *fol.*
- Tamāni (tīṇi) 367.
- Titthiya, 247.
- Tintiṇa, 351.
- Tiṇṇa (ut°, nit°) 256
- Tiracchāna, 339, 412 *fol.*
- Tīra (orima) 71 *fol.*
- Tejo (puñña°) 426. *See* Dhātu.
- Thambha, 350.
- Thambhitatta, 168.
- Thambheti (upat° paccupat°) 209 *fol.*
- Thīna, 352. *See* Kilesa, Nivaraṇa.
- Thīyanā, 352.
- Dassana, 12, 16 *fol.*, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319.
- Dassāvī, 247.
- Dāna, 247, 422; (adinnā°) *see* Sikkhāpada (pañca). (°maya) 135, 325.
- Diṭṭhi, 145, 245, 325, 328, 341, 393 *fol.*; (catasso) 376; (pañca) 378; (cha) 382; (satta) 383; (bhava°) 340, 358, 365; (vibhava°, uccheda°), 340, 358, 365; (sassata°) 358 (sammā°) 104 *fol.*, 344, and *see* Paññā, Magga; (micchā°) 361, 364, 373, 389, 391, 392; (sakkāya°) 364, 377; (anu°) 359; (assāda°) 368; (antaggāhikā) 367, 392; (°āsava) 373; (°upādāna) 136; °sampanno, *opposite* of puthujjana, 366; (°vipatti) 361; (°vipariyesa) 376; (saṅga, &c.) 377; (dvāsatṭhi °gatāni) 400.
- Dukkha, 328; (vedanā) 3, 4 *fol.*, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka; (indriya) 15, 54, 71, 123; (dvādasāyatanaṇi) 70; (°dhātu) 85; (ariyasacca) 99-121; (nidāna) 138 *fol.*; (dukkhe ñāṇa) *see* Paṭisambhidā (attha°); (sayanṅkata, &c.) 376.
- Duccarita (tīṇi) 106, 337, 344, 350, 357, 363, 369, 370; (cattāri) 106, 237, 376; (satta) 383; (°samangin) 337.
- Dūre, 1 *fol.*
- Deva, 86, 395, 412 *fol.*, 422-6; (°loka) 339; paṭhamakappika) 412.
- Domanassa, 15, 54, 71, 138 *fol.*; (domanassāni) 382; (°dhātu) 85; (somanassa°) *see* Jhāna (catuttha). (abhiijhā°) 105, 193, 236; (°indriya) 123; (°sahagata) 166; (°upavicāra) 381.

- Dovacassatā**, 359, 369, 371.
Dosa, 86, 167, 208, 341, 357, 362, 391, 402; (purisa°, atṭha) 387; (kiñcana, aggi, &c.) 368, 377; (°kkhaya) 73, 89; (a°) 169, 210, 402.
Dvāra (gutta°) 248.
Dvārā (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
Dhamma (suttaṃ, &c.) 294; (dhamme ñāṇaṃ) 293 *fol.*, 329; (°paṭisambhidā) 293 *fol.*; (°āyatana) 70, 72 *fol.*; (°dhātu) 87, 89; (°cariya) 369; (°vicaya) 106, and *see under* Paññā and Bojjhaṅga (satta); (°cchanda) 208; (diṭṭha°) 268, 281 *fol.*; (sad°) 372; (satta asad°) 383.
Dhammā, 105, 228, 293, 294 *fol.*, 320; (°anupassī) 199 *fol.*
Dhātu (catasso) 14, 72; (cha) 82-7; (atṭhārassa) 87-98, 401 *fol.*; (cakkhu°, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (viññāṇa°) 85; (mano°) 175, 182, 301; (manoviññāṇa°) 87, 89, 175, 182 *fol.*, 302; (sota° visuddhi) 334; (kāma°, vyāpāda°, &c.) 86, 363; (sukha°, &c.) 85; (loka°) 336; (nānā° loka) 339; (akusala°) 363; (kāma°, rūpa°, arūpa°) 404-7, 409-20.
Dhiti, 211.
Dhuratā (nikkhitta°) 350, 370, 371, and *see* Vāyāma, Viriya.
Nandī, 145, 361; (hasa°) 356.
Napunsaka, 417.
Namanā (ā°, paṇamanā, vi°, san°) 352.
Naya (nayaṃ neti) 329. U: nayanasadisaṃ . . . harati peseti.
Nayana (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
Nāhanā, 352.
Nānatta, 342; (°saññā) 369.
Nānattatā, 425.
Nāma, 136 *fol.*, 294; (°rūpa) 135, 136 *fol.*
Nikāmalābhin, 332.
Nikāya (satta°) 137.
Nicca, 335, 426.
Nidassana (sa°, a°) 13, 64, 70 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka.
Niṭṭhuriya, 357.
Nipaka, 426.
Nipupa, 426.
Nippesikatā, 353.

Nibbāna, 228; (°gāmini) 339, 426; (diṭṭhadhamma°) 379.

Nibbidā, 380.

Nibbedha, 380.

Nimitta, 193 *fol.*; (paccavekkhanā°) 384; (°kamma) 353.

Nimmāna (issara°) 367.

Niyaka. *See* Ajjhatta.

Niyata, 12, 19, 31, 45, 56; (pañca viññāpā) 319; (paññā) 324; (micchatta°, sammatta°) 17, 24, 37, 63.

See also each Pañhāpucchaka.

Niyāma, 342.

Niyyānika, 12, 19, 31, 45, 56, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka *and* Jhāna (lokuttara). (pañca viññāpā) 319; (paññā) 324.

Niraya, 36, 337.

Nirutti. *See* Paṭisambhidā.

Nirodha, 99 *fol.*, 229.

Nissaraṇa, 247.

Nissita (viveka° . . . nirodha°) 229.

Nivaraṇa, 43, 66, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta, &c.) 18, 30, 55, 78, 117, 130; (pañca) 199, 244, 252-6, 378.

Nivaraṇiya, 12, 18, 30, 43, 55, 66, 77, 117, 130, 319, 323.

Nekkhamma (°dhātu) 36; (°saṅkappo) 104, 235.

Netta (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*

Nepakka, 244, 249; (sati°) 227.

Nemittikatā, 352.

Nerayika, 412 *fol.*

Thapanā, 352, 357; (at°) 352, 357; (saṇ°) 352, 357.

Thāna (thānato) 335 *fol.*; (thānaso) 338; (adhiṭ°) 350; (vijjaṭ°) 324, 353, 356.

Thiti, 208 *fol.*, 210, 230, 235, 330; (dhammaṭ°) 334.

Paccatta, 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 258, 334.

Paccaya (sap°) 12, 64, 319, *and see each*, Pañhāpucchaka. (-paccaya) 26, 27, *and passim.* (°ākāra) 135 *fol.*, 338.

Paccavekkhanā, 384.

Paccuppanna. *See* Atīta.

Paññatti, 295 *fol.*

Paññā, 322-3; (sammāditṭhi) 106 *fol.*, 237, 325; (°indriya) 124; (amoha) 169 *fol.*, 325; (sappajjañña) 194; (adhi°) 325; (āvacara°) 329; (dandh-, khipp-

- ābhiññā) 381; (paññāya vicināti) 227; (°nānattatā) 425.
 Padhāna (cattāri sammapp°) 105, 208-15; (°saṅkhārā) 216 *fol.*
 Paṭikutttha (Buddha°) 246. *See reference s. Ācāra.*
 Paṭigha (saññā) 6, 342; (°sampayutta) 166; (sap°, app°) 18, 64, 70 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. *See also* Anusaya, Pariyutthāna, Saṅgyojana (dasa).
 Paṭighāta, 387.
 Paṭiccaṣamuppanna, 340, 362.
 Paṭipadā (ariyasacca) 99, 104 *fol.*; (dukkhā) 109 *fol.*, 178, 211 *fol.*, 229 *fol.*, 381; (sukhā) 382; (sabbatthagāmini) 389.
 Paṭibālha, 388.
 Paṭibhāna (°paṭisambhidā) 298 *fol.*
 Paṭivedha, 380.
 Paṭisambhidā (catasso) 298-305, 381.
 Paṭisanthāra (dve) 360; (ap°) 360.
 Paṭisallāna, 244, 252.
 Paṇidhi, 425.
 Paṇita, 206, 215, 224, 232, 241, 270, 384, 424-5, and *see* Hīna.
 Paṇḍara (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (mano, citta) 87 and *passim.*
 Papañcita, 394 *fol.*; (nava) 390.
 Pamāda, 350, 370.
 Payoga, 388.
 Parapitthimaṅsikatā, 353.
 Parāmatṭha, 12, 18, 56, 66, 78, 95, 118, 180, 319, 328.
 Parāmāsa, 43, 66, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta) 18, 43, 56, 66, 78, 95, 118, 180; (silabbata°) 186, 364, 374 *fol.*, 391.
 Parāmāsita (sanditṭhi) 380.
 Parikkhattatā, parikkhattiya, 351, 358.
 Paricca, 329.
 Paritta, 12, 16, 24, 36, 49, 62, 74, 91, 114, 126, 292, 304, 319, 326, 382, 424.
 Parideva, 100, 187.
 Parinibbanti, 426.
 Pariṇāmi (vossagga°) 229.
 Pariyāpanna and Apariyāpanna, 12, 15, 19, 28-30, 38, 45, 52, 56, 70, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāpā) 319; (magga°) 106 *fol.*; (kāmadhātu°, &c.) 409-11; (a° paññā) 324.

- Pariyutṭhānā (satta) 383.
 Pariyogāḷha, 329.
 Pariharaṇā, 358.
 Parihāniyā dhammā, 381 (*cf.* D. ii, 75 *fol.*; A. iv, 16 *fol.*).
 Pasāda (cakkhu, *etc.*) 70 *fol.*, 87, *fol.*, 169 *fol.*; (vedanāpaccayā) 170; (°paccaya) 170; (abhip°) 170.
 Passaddhi (°sambojjhanga). *See* Bojjhanga (satta); (kāyap°, cittap°) 228; (paṭip°) 280.
 Pātubhāvo, 411 *fol.*; *and see* Jāti.
 Pānāgāra, 247.
 Pāṭimokkha, 244, 246, 325.
 Pātukamyatā, *also* cātukamyatā *and* cātukamyatā, 246, 352. *Cf.* reference s. Ācāra.
 Pāpamittatā, 359, 369, 371.
 Pāragato, 256.
 Pāramanupatto, 256.
 Pāripūrī, 199, 210, 325, 350, 386.
 Pāribhaṭṭyatā, *or* paribhaṭṭatā, 246. *Cf.* reference s. Ācāra.
 Pittivisaya, 339.
 Pīti, 105, *and see* Jhāna (cattāri). (°sahagatā, sappitika, appitika) 12, 19, 30, 44 *fol.*, 56, 62, 69, 323, 330, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayuttā) 323, 326; (nirāmisā) 227; (savitakka-savicārā) 228; (°pharaṇatā) 334; (°mano) 227; (°sambojjhanga) *see* Bojjhanga (satta).
 Puggala, 335; (para°) 393 *fol.*
 Puñña. *See* Abhisankhāra, Tejo.
 Pubbenivāsānussati, 334, 343.
 Purisa (°indriya) *see* Indriya; (kāpurisasevita) 334.
 Pekkhā, 325, 328.
 Petā, 412 *fol.*
 Phanditāni (nava) 390.
 Phala (cattāri) 322, 325, 335; (arahatta°) 326, 335; (°vipāka) 328, 392; (°samangin) 328.
 Phassa, 135, 136, 144 *fol.*, 231 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 279 *fol.*, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.* (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*; (°samyutta) 15, 28, 53.
 Phassaka, 419.
 Bahiddhā. *See* Ajjhata references.
 Bāhira, 18, 396-400, *and see* Ajjhattika references.
 Bojjhanga, 106 *fol.*; (satta) 199-205; 227-34.

Bodhi (°pakkhiyā dhammā) 244, 249. (K: °pakkhikā.)
Brahmacariya (°esanā) 366.
Brahmatta, 387.
Brāhmaṇa, 398 *fol.*, 422.

Bhattasammada, 352.

Bhabba, 341, 342.

Bhaya (tīṇi) 367; (cattāri) 376; (pañca) 379; (°dassāvī) 244, 247.

Bhava, 294, 358; (atthama) 336; (°taṇhā) 101, 358, 365; (°rāga) *see* **Anusaya**. (°āsava) 364, 378; (vibhavataṇhā) 101, 358, 365; (°esanā) 366; (°agga) 426; (nidāna) 135-7 *fol.*; (kamma°) 137; (uppatti°) 137; (itibhavābhava) 375.

Bhākuṭikā, 352.

Bhāvanā, 12, 16 *fol.*, 350, and *see each* **Pañhāpucchaka**. (°maya) 135, 325; (°pāripūrī) 199 *fol.*, 210, 325; (°anuyoga) 244, 249; (pañca viññāṇā) 319.

Bhikkhu (18 *explanations of*), 245, 246.

Bhūta (mahā°). *See s. v.* (tathā°) 217; (yathā°) 335 *fol.*

Bhūmaka, 340.

Bhūmi (paṭhamā) 172 and *passim*. (tisso) 322 *fol.*

Makkha, 357, 380, 389.

Magga (atthagika) 104-6, 235-48; (pañcangika) 110 *fol.*, 237-40; (cattāro) 322, 325, 328, 335; (kum°) 145, 373; (°anga, °pariyāpanna) 106; (°samangin) 328, 333; (°ārammaṇa, °hetuka, °adhipati) 17, 25, 63, 327, and *see each* **Pañhāpucchaka**. (uttama) 426; (suci°) 426.

Macchariya, 357, 389, 391; (pañca) 357, 371, 377.

Majjhima, 17, 24, 36, 50, 63, 74, 92, 114, 126, 270, 288, 292, 424.

Majjhhattatā, 230.

Maññitāni (nava) 390.

Mata, 2.

Mattaññutā, 249, 360.

Mada, 345, 350.

Maddava, (a°) 359.

Manasikāra, 320, 325, 330 (°paṭibaddha) 247; (yoniso) 373; (°nānattatā) 425.

Manāpika, 380-2.

Mano, 87, 144 *fol.*; (pīti°) 227; (āyatanan) 70 *fol.*, 87, 144; (°samphassajā) 7, 8; (°indriyan) 87, 122;

(°viññāṇaṇ) 10, 144, 319, 403; (°dhātu) 14, 71, 87, 88, 144, 175, 181, 182, 302, 321, 403; (°viññāṇa-dhātu) 14, 71, 87, 89, 144, 176, 181, 182, 299, 302; (°viññeyya) 14; (°padoso) 167; (°vilekko) 168; (°kammaṇ) 208.

Maṇḍanā, 351.

Marāṇa, 99 *fol.*; (°bhayaṇ) 367; (°mokko) 426.

Malāni (tīpi) 368; (nava purisa°) 389.

Mahaggata, 16, 24, 36, 49, 62, 74, 91, 114, 126, 270, 304, 326; (citta) 197.

Mahābhūta, 13; (cattāro) 1, 2, 70 *fol.*, 87, and *see* Dhātu (catasso).

Māna, 350, 353-5, 377, 393; (satta) 383; (navavidhā) 389. *See also* Anusaya, Kilesa. (o°, ati°, mānāti°, adhi°, asmi°, micchā°) 353-5.

Mānasa, 144 *fol.*

Māyā, 357, 361, 389.

Māratta, 337.

Māsācita, 386. Cy = tintamāso . . . garuko ti adhip-pāyo.

Miccha (°āpatho) 145.

Micchatta, 145; (aṭṭha) 387; (dasa) 391.

Muggasūpatā, or °suppatā, °supyatā, 246, 352; (Cf. 'Questions of Milinda,' ii., 287).

Muta, 14, 429-30.

Muti, 325, 328.

Muditā. *See* Appamaññāyo.

Muṭṭhasacca, 360, 373.

Mūla (kusala°) 106 *fol.*, 3, 169; (akusala°) 86, 361.

Mettā, 86, 272 *fol.*

Mettāyanā, mettāyitatta, metti. *See* Mettā.

Mokha, 426.

Moha, 208, 341, 361, 391, 402; (avijjā) 85; (aññāṇaṇ) 362; (kiñcanaṇ, aggi, &c.) 368, 377; (°kkhayo) 73, 89.

Amoha, 210, 402; (paññā) 106 *fol.*, 169.

Yoga, 356; (°vihita) 324; (°kkhemo) 247.

Yogā, yoganiya, *see under* Oghā, oghaniya.

Rajakka, 341.

Rati (ā°, vi°, paṭivi°) 285 *fol.*; (a°) 352, 369.

Raṇa (sa°, a°) 19 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka.

Rāga (chanda°) 390; (nandi°) 101, 145; (rūpa°, arūpa°, 377; (kāma°, bhava°) *see* Saṇyojana (dasa).

(=taṇhā) 145 *foll.*; (abhijjhā) 195; (=kiñcanaṇ, &c.) 368, 377; (°kakkhayo) 73, 89; (sārāga) 145 *foll.*, *passim.*

Ruci, 245, 325, 328.

Rūpa (khandha) 1-3, 12-14, 86, 435-6. *See also each Pañhāpucchaka.* (piya° sāta°) 101 *foll.*; (sabbaṇ) 106; (jīvitindriyaṇ) 123, 419; (nāma°) *see Nāma.* (nidāna) 136; (°āyatanaṇ) 72, 100 *foll.*; (°dhātu) 87, 405; (arūpa) 319, 435, 436; (a° dhātu) 406.

Rūpin, 123, 342 (*lege rūpi*).

Rūpiya, 12, *n.* 3.

Lapanā, 352.

Lābhasakkārasiloka, 352 *foll.*

Lālapa, 138.

Līna, 352, 373.

Līnatta, 352, 373.

Līyanā, 352; (o°) 352, 373.

Loka, 101 *foll.*, 193 *foll.*, 195 *foll.*, 340, 358, 374; (°dhātu) 336; (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *foll.*; (nānādhātu) 339; (°dhammā, attha) 387; (brahma°) 421.

Lokiya, 12, 17 *foll.*, 76, 93, 116, 128, 271, 319, 436; (pañña) 322.

Lokuttara, 17 *foll.*, 76, 93, 116, 128, 206, 215, 225, 233, 242, 271, 436; (jhāna) 106 *foll.*, 172, 179, 186, 203-5, 211, 229 *foll.*, 236 *foll.*, 296, 300.

Lobha, 208, 341, 361, 391, 402; (a°) 169, 210, 402, 417, 419, 420.

Vatthu, 353; (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *foll.*; (dasa āghātavat-thūni) 86; (ñāṇa°) 306-44; (kilesa°) 341, 385, 391; (virodha°) 380.

Vatthuka (uppanna°, &c.) 319; (micchādīṭṭhi) 392.

Vatṭanā (cittassa a°, an°) 373.

Vavatthāpeti, 193 *foll.*

Vācā (sammā) 105, 106, 235.

Vātā, 84.

Vāyāma, 123, 211; (sammā) 104, 105, 107, 194, 235; (viriyasambojjhanga) *see Bojjhanga (satta).*

Vāyamati, 208-15.

Vikīraṇa, 358.

Vikkhepa, 373; (a°) 173 *foll.*, 231 *foll.*, 266 *foll.*, 279 *foll.*, 285 *foll.*

Vicaya (dhamma°). *See Bojjhanga (satta).* (pa°), 228.

- Vicāra (rūpa°) 108; (sa°) 12 *and passim* (sa° pīti) 228; (sa° paññā) 323. *See also under* Vitakka.
- Vicikicchā, 168, 341, 364; (°sāmpayutta) 167. *See also* Anusaya, Kilesa, Nīvaraṇa (pañca), Saṃyojana (dasa).
- Vijambhikā, 352.
- Vijjā, 324.
- Viññatti, 13.
- Viññāṇa (khandha) 9-12, 53-61, 86, 144; (pañca) 306-8, 319-22; (cha) 12; (cakkhu° . . . mano°) 10, 71 *fol.*, 85, 87, 103, 173, 403; (°dhātu) 85, 87; (=mano) 87, 88, *and passim*; (°ñcāyatanā) *see* Jhāna (arūpa). (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*; (viññāṇe ñāṇa) 294.
- Viññāpaya (du°, su°) 341.
- Vitakka, 86, *and see* Saṅkappa (sammā) *and* Jhāna. (rūpa°, sadda°, &c.) 104; (ñāti°, &c.) 356; (akusala°) 362; (°rūpa) 436; (sa°) 12, 16, 434, *and passim*. (sa° pīti) 228; (sa° paññā) 323.
- Vidhā (tisso) 367.
- Vinicchaya, 390.
- Vinibandhā (pañca) 377. (*Cf.* M. i, 103; A. iii, 249).
- Vipaccanīkasātata, 351, 359, 371.
- Vipatti (sila°, diṭṭhi°) 361.
- Vipariṇata, 1, 3, 5, 7, 10.
- Vipariṇāmadhamma, 379; (dvādasāyatanāni) 70.
- Vipariyesā (cattāro) 376.
- Vipāka, 16 *fol.*, 319, 326, 337, 432, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (vipāke ñāṇa) 295; (phala°) 328, 392; (sukha°) 334; (adj.) 326; (°dhamma) 12, 16 *fol.*, 73, 90, 113, 125, *passim*; (°āvaraṇa) 342; (°hetu) 417.
- Vibhajjanti, 259. (B: vibhajanti.)
- Vibhāvanā (yāthāvattha°) 342, 343.
- Vimutta (citta) 197.
- Vimutti (ceto°) 86, 272 *fol.*, 344; (paññā°) 344; (micchā°) 392.
- Vimokha, 342; (atṭha) 342, 343.
- Viriya, 10; (°indriya) 123; (°adhipateyya) 288; (āra-bhaṭi) 105, 208-15; (°ārambha) 107, 194, 208; (°sam-bojjhaṅga) *see* Bojjhaṅga (satta). (kāyika, cetasika) 228.
- Vivāda (cha °mūlāni) 380.
- Visamāni (tīni) 368.
- Vihīṇsā (°dhātu) 86, 363; (°vitakko) 363; (°saññā) 363; Avihīṇsā (°dhātu) 86; (°saṅkappo) 104, 235.

- Vihesā**, 369.
Vimaṇsā, 222; (°samādhi) 219; (°adhipateyya) 288; (pari°) 227.
Vūpakatṭha. *See* Upa°.
Vedanaka, 419.
Vedanā (khandha), 3, 5, 15-28, 72, 73, 89; (satta) 401, 403 *foll.*; (sukhā, dukkhā) *see s.v.*; (cakkhusamphasajā, &c.) 103; (nidāna) 135, 136 *foll.*; (°anupassī) 195 *foll.*; (vedanāya nāṇaṇ) 294.
Vera (pañca) 378.
Vesiyā, 247.
Vessa, 393 *foll.*
Vokāra (°bhavo) 137.
Vodāna, 343.
Vossagga, 229, 350.
Vohāra (anariya°, cattāro) 376; (atṭha) 387.
Vyasana, 99 *foll.*, 137; (pañca) 378.
Vyadhiyaka, 352.
Vyāpāda, 364, 377, 391; (°dhātu) 86, 363; (°vitakko) 363; (°saññā) 363; **Avyāpāda**, 169; (°dhātu) 86; (°saṅkappo) 104, 235; (°padoso) 244, 253. *See also* **Gantha** (cattāro).
Sakkatta, 336, 337.
Sanṅkappa (micchā) 86, 356, 373; (sammā°) 86, 104 *foll.*, 235 *foll.*
Sanṅkiliṭṭha, sanṅkilesika, 12, 16, 18 *foll.*, and *see each* **Pañhāpucchaka**. (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 323.
Sanṅkilesa, 342.
Sanṅkhata, 12, 64, 75, 93, 116, 128, 206, 215, 225, 233, 242, 270, 283, 304, 319; (a°) *see* **Dhātu**. (nava sanṅkhatāni) 390.
Sanṅkhāra, (koci) 335, 336; (khandha) 7-9, 40-53, 72, 86, 89; (nidāna) 135 *foll.*, 294, 333, 335; (avijjāpaccayā) 135 *foll.*, 335; (padhāna°) 216 *foll.*; (sasāṅkhārena) 164 *foll.*, 177, 285 *foll.*, 295.
Saṅga (pañca) 377.
Saṅgha, 336.
Saṅyojana, 42, 64, and *see each* **Pañhāpucchaka**. (tīṇi) 364; (satta) 383; (dasa) 377, 391 (ajjhattā, bahiddhā) 361; (°sampayutta) 18 *foll.*, 76, 94, 116, 128.
Saṅyojaniya, 12, 18 *foll.*, 64, 76, 94, 116, 128, 319, 322.

- Saṇvacchara, 422-3.
 Saṇvara, 244, 246, 372.
 Saṇsaya, 168.
 Sacca (cattāri) 99 *fol.*, 401 *fol.*; (ariya) 99-121; (°anulomika) 324, 328; (°vippaṭikulaṇ) 373; (idaṇ °abhiniveso) 374.
 Sañcetanā, 102, 104, 144, 285 *fol.*; (mano° āhāro) 403; (kāya°, vacī°, mano°) 135.
 Sañcetaṇṇatā, 144, *and other Sankhāra references.*
 Saññaka, 419.
 Saññā (khandha) 5-7, 28-40, 72, 86, 89; (rūpa°, sadda°, &c.) 102, 104; (°manasikāro) 330, 331; (°bhavo) 137; (°vipariyeso) 376; (nevasaññā-nāsaññāsahagata) 172, 179; (akusala°) 363; (nānatta°) 369; (saññāyo) 342; (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*
 Saññitā (patta°, kata°, adhigata°, sacchikata°) 355.
 Saññī (a° vādā, atṭha) 388; (saṅkhatā) 391.
 Satta, 86, 87, 99, 101, 137, 339 *fol.*, 426; (para°) 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 329, 340; (cutūpapāto) 334, 344; (asaññā°) 418, 419; (°nikāyo) 137.
 Sati, 195; (sammā°) 104 *fol.*, 195 *fol.*, 236 *fol.*; (°indriyaṇ) 124; (°paṭṭhānā) 193 *fol.*; (°sambojjhaṇṇo). *See Bojjhaṇṇa* (satta). (°nepakka) 227; (ajjhatāṇ, bahiddhā, dhammesu) 228.
 Satimā, 193 *fol.* *See also Jhāna* (third).
 Sato, 334; (tathā°) 227.
 Saddhā (°indriyaṇ) 123; (°pasādo) 170.
 Santike. *See Dūre.*
 Santuṭṭhitā (a°) 370.
 Sappanā (a°, pari°) 168.
 Sabhāgavutti (a°) 351.
 Samādhi, 217 *fol.*, 332, 342; (°indriyaṇ) 124; (chanda°, viriya°, citta°, vīmaṇsā°) 216 *fol.*; (sammā°) 105, 217, 236 *fol.*, 334; (sambojjhaṇṇa) *see Bojjhaṇṇa* (satta). (savitakka-savicāra) 228; (°samāpatti) 342; (a°saṇvattanika) 360,
 Samāpatti, 325, 335, 342.
 Samāpanna, 4-12, 325.
 Samiddhin (sabbakāma°) 423.
 Samudda (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
 Sampajañña, 194; (a°) 361, 373.
 Sampajaññatā (a°) 370.
 Sampajāna, 105, 193 *fol.*; (°kāri) 244, 250 *fol.*
 Samphassa, 102, 403 (°ja) 5, *and passim.*
 Sambojjhaṇṇa. *See Bojjhaṇṇa* (satta).

- Sambodhi, 228.
 Sambhavati, 135.
 Sambhinna, 319.
 Sammosa (a°) 208 *fol.*, 210, 235.
 Saritā, 227; (anus°) 227.
 Salla (pañca) 377.
 Sallīna (a°) 227.
 Sākhalya (a°) 360.
 Sātacca, 244, 249.
 Sāṭheyya, 358, 380, 389.
 Sāro (bhikkhu) 246.
 Sikkhā (catasso) 248; (°pada) 244, 248; (pañca) 285-92.
 Singa, 351.
 Singāratā, 351.
 Sināna (°dāna) 246. *Cf.* 'Questions of Milinda,' ii, 286.
 Sīla (°maya) 135, 325; (°bbata) 136, 364, 374, 375, 377; (adhi°) 325; (°vipatti) 361.
 Sīlya (dus°) 372.
 Sukha (vedanā) 3, 4, *and passim*; (°indriyaṃ) 15, 54, 71, 123; (°dhātu) 85; (ditṭhadhamma°) 268, 281 *fol.*; (°pharaṇatā) 334; (sayanṇkata, &c.) 376; (°sahagata) 12, 28, 34, 56, 62, 69, 74, 81, 97; (°samyaputtā paññā) 324; (paṭisaṃvedeti) 105.
 Sukhuma (khandhā) 1-10.
 Suñña (gāma) 71 *fol.*, 87, 88.
 Suññatā, 204, 268.
 Sutamaya, 325.
 Sudda, 393 *fol.*
 Surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāna. *See* Sikkhāpada (pañca).
 Sekha, 12, 16 *fol.*, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāpā) 319; (paññā) 326.
 Setughāto, 285.
 Soka, 99 *fol.*; 137 *fol.*; (°sallaṃ) 137.
 Somanassa, 15, 54, 71; (somanassāni) 381; (°dhātu) 85; (°indriyaṃ) 123; (°sahagata) 144 *fol.*, 164, 169, *fol.*, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (°upavicāro) 381.
 Soracca (a°) 360.
 Hadaya, 87, 88, 144 (dhamma°) 401-36.
 Hānabhāgini, 330, 331.
 Hānabhāgiya, 343.
 Hirika (a°) 341, 359, 370, 391.

Hīna, 1, 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 17, 24, 36, 50, 74, 92, 114, 126, 288, 339 *fol.*, 353-5; (hīnāy'āvattati) 388.

Hīlana, ohīlanā, 353-5.

Hīlita, 2.

Hetu, 12, 17 *fol.*, 29 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhā-pucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (nava) 401 *fol.*; (pubbe kata°) 367; (issaranimmāna°) 367; (vipāka°) 417; (hetumhi ñāṇaṇ) *see* Paṭisambhidā. (°phalaṇ) *see* ditto. (manussā, &c., sahetukā) 414 *fol.*; (a°) 367.

CORRIGENDA

[*The errors indicated in the first four sections below are so obvious that the reader will have rectified them as he read without consulting this list. Pilloried they must be none the less by way of apology, but it was held sufficient to present them in groups. Those in the last section are also mostly very obvious, but their faultiness calls for somewhat more distinct specification.*]

False Quantity in a, ā, i, ī, u, ū.

Page 3, l. 14 (abbhattaṅgaṭā); 5, l. 6 from foot (saññā); 9, l. 9 (adukkhamaśukhāya); 10, l. 7 from foot (viññāṇaṇ); 11 (daṭṭhabbaṇ); 35 (pahātabbahetuko); 45 (akusalo); 66, ll. 21 and 2 from foot (cattāro); 75, l. 17 (hetu); 78, l. 4 from foot (parāmaṭṭhañ); 83, l. 7 from foot (seyyathidaṇ); 87, l. 13 (mahābhūtāṇaṇ); 88 (jivhāviññāṇaṇ); 89 (vedanākkhandho); 91, l. 3 (vipāka-); 92 (appamāṇa-rammaṇā); 92, l. 22, 93, l. 5 from foot (siyā); 94, l. 16 (-payutta-aṇasavā); 94, l. 25 (saṇyojaniyā); 96, l. 14 (upādā); 96, l. 23 (kilesavippayuttā); 96, l. 33 (kilesā); 96, l. 36, and 97, l. 38 (siyā); 102, l. 6 from foot (esā); 105 (pāripūriyā); 105 (vitakkavicārāṇaṇ); 107 (taṇhā); 111, l. 2 (avasesā); 111, l. 14 from foot (dukkhani-); 112 (pattiyā); 117, last line (nīvaraṇasaṃpayuttaṇ); 119, l. 6 (siyā); 120, l. 2 (upādā-); 125, l. 6 (anaññātanasaṃmitindriyaṇ); 133, last line (aparīyāpannā); 138 (paridevitaṇ); 145, l. 5 (Yā); 157, l. 9 from foot (cattāro); 163, l. 4 (-paccayā); 167, l. 2 (cetasamphassaṇ); 169 (jāti); 171 (-kavicārāṇaṇ); 171 (jhāṇaṇ); 172 (kusalamūlā); 173 (mano); 174 (chaṭṭhāyatanaṇhetuko); 180 (vipākaṇ . . . sotaviññāṇaṇ); 181 (yaṇ yaṇ vā, also title: -saṅkhāramūlakaṇ); 182, n. 1 (Kāmaṇvacara . . .); 183 (vitakkavicārāṇaṇ); 184, n. 2 (Avyākata-); 194 (nahārū); 199 (santaṇ); 199, n. 4 (°pāripūri); 200, l. 9 (bhāvaṇa-pāripūri); 200, ll. 21, 22 (ca); 201, l. 15 (tañ); 211, l. 8

from foot (sammāvāyāmo); 214, l. 3 (paggaṇhātīti); 214, l. 17 (jhānaṇ); 215 (Niyyānikā); 222 (bhāvetīti); 223, l. 7 (ca); 225, l. 12 (āsava); 226 (title: iddhipāda . . .); 229 (kāmehi); 236 (-ājīvo); 238 (sammāvāyāmo); 253 (tājā . . . tājā); 256 (viññāpadhātu); 266 (pītiyā); 268, l. 1 (eva); 271 (-vippayutta-anāsava); 272 (tathā); 274 (tattha); 276 (viññāpadhātu and sampayuttaṇ); 277 (mettāyitattaṇ); 279, 280, n. (vitakkavicāraṇaṇ); 285 (pāṇātipātā); 287, l. 1 (ñāṇasampayuttaṇ); 290 (vera-maṇi); 292 (Bāhirā); 295 (rūpūpapattiyā); 302, l. 9 (saññā); 308 (sāsava, anāsava); 310 (-savicārā . . . -vicāramattā); 317, last line (nānā-); 318 (sihanādaṇ); 319, ll. 22, 25 (ārammaṇe, ārammaṇā); 328 (viññāṇaṇ); 329 (sa-uttaraṇ); 339 (nānādhātuṇ); 342 (rūpī); 344 (sihanādaṇ); 350, 354 (uppaṇāmo); 361 (avijjālaṅgī); 375 (sacchikatvā); 380 (vivādamūlāni); 381 (saṇṣaggārāmatā); 393, l. 21 (vā), l. 29 (neva-saññī-); 399, l. 14 (yathā); 405, l. 3 (kāmadhātuyā); 407 (cittāni).

Misprint for ṇ, ñ, or n.

Page 1, l. 5 from foot (rūpaṇ); 10, l. 5 (viññāṇaṇ); 77, l. 12 (saṇyojanavippayutta-); 87, 88 (viññāṇaṇ); 108 (dukkhaṇ); 109 (kilesāṇaṇ); 123 (saddhindriyaṇ); 135 (vacisaṇkhāro); 144 (sañcetayitattaṇ); 153 (viññāṇaṇ); 164 (cittajaṇ); 201 (upekhaṇsambojjhaṇgassa); 204 (dandhābhiññaṇ); 219 (vīmaṇṣā, twice); 268 (pañcaṇgikaṇ); 310, 311 (uppannā, paccuppannā); 319 (apacayaṇgāmim); 321 (Pañcannaṇ, dhammaṇ); 331 (viññāṇapañcāyatana . . .); 358 (vañcanaṇ); 363 (sañjānaṇā); 375 (diṭṭhupādāṇaṇ); 399, l. 31 (apāhaṇ).

Dropped Letters.

Page 7 (abhisāṇkhipitvā); 9 (samāpaṇnassa); 67 (-khandho); 81 (pahātabbāhetukā); 109 (paṭipadāya); 162, 163 (nāmarūpapaccayā); 200 (anuppaṇṇassa); 208 (dhammacchando); 233 (Sappaccayā); 246 (micchā); 261 (cittassa); 278 (karuṇāyitattaṇ); 280 (mettāsahagataṇ); 290 (ñāṇavippayuttaṇ); 386 (pattiyā).

Dropped Dot under Letter.

Page 48 (anīvaraṇiyo); 82 (pavālaṇ); 83 (kheḷo); 95 (parāmatṭhā); 118 (nīvaraṇiyaṇ, nīvaraṇiyā); 121 (Tīpi); 144 (paṇḍaraṇ); 145 (paṭiggāho); 240 (dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ);

257 (paṭhamag); 269, 270, 271 (ṭhapetvā); 306 (asaṅkiliṭṭha-); 317, 335, 337 (aṭṭhānañ, ṭhānato); 330, 375 (ṭhapetvā); 349 (Aṭṭhakaṇ); 353 (ohīlanā); 358, 359 (diṭṭhigataṇ); 407 (tīpi).

Other Errata.

- Page 82, read aṭṭhimiñjā.
 „ 86, „ paranimmitavasavattideve (K. reads °vatti).
 „ 86, „ āghātavattūsu.
 „ 86, „ dussanā, duss . . . &c. (K. reads one s).
 „ 92, „ ahetukā.
 „ 93, l. 4, read cāti.
 „ 94, l. 20, „ siyā.
 „ 96, read siyā upādā siyā no upādā.
 „ 102, „ manosaṃphasso.
 „ 106, „ sammāsaṅkappo.
 „ 111, l. 9 from foot, read kilesā.
 „ 113, l. 7 „ „ Dve saṁcā.
 „ 119, read samuṭṭhānānuparivattino (twice).
 „ 171, „ etassa.
 „ 183, „ Yasmiṇ.
 „ 233, „ cittasaṅsaṭṭhā.
 „ 251, dele note 2.
 „ 253, read padoso.
 „ 253, „ liyitattaṇ (B: liy° always).
 „ 262, „ Yo.
 „ 263, n. 2, read atireko.
 „ 271, l. 12, dele hiatus.
 „ 272, read Catasso.
 „ 283, „ upādiṇṇupā-
 „ 286, close up veramaṇī.
 „ 286, read velā.
 „ 287, last line, close up -ṭhā nā.
 „ 294, 299, read patibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.
 „ 295, read niruttipāṭisambhidā.
 „ 317, 318, 339, read tathāgato throughout.
 „ 329, l. 11, read neti. Ye . . .
 „ 335, read Paṭhamajjhāna . . .
 „ 338, „ nirayaṇ.
 „ 342, „ pacceti, jhāyī.
 „ 343, „ anekavihitaṇ.
 „ 349, „ saṇḍoḍḍhānāni, antaggāhikā.
 „ 350, close up Itaritaracivara and foll.
 „ 368, read adukkhamasukhaṇ.

Page 868, read mohakasāvo.

„ 878, „ *saccavipphaṭṭikulena (K: °kūlena).*

„ 877, „ *kaṇkhati after saṅghe.*

„ 887, „ *maññasiti?*

„ 898, *dele repetition of yathā so suddo . . . vā.*

„ 896, *read manusso siyan ti vā.*

„ 402, „ *bāvisatindriyāni.*

„ 426, „ *bhāventi.*

There are besides, especially in the first fifty pages, a number of cases where the compositor's erroneous division of words at the end of a line has remained uncorrected.

ADDENDA

Page 2, n. 7: S^d reads [a-]cittikataṇ.

„ 246, n. 4, and 352, n. 22: S^d reads cātukamyatā.

THE END

